Index

ABANDONMENT

Appeal or review, § 15:79

Filing suit to stop running of statute of limitations, § 7:49

ABSENCE OR PRESENCE

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

Assault and battery. See index heading Assault and Battery

Collecting the judgment. See index heading Collecting the Judgment

Directed verdict, absence of disputed question of fact, § 12:47 to 12:49

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

False imprisonment, lack of intent, § 4:135

Filing suit, absent persons, § 7:34
Intentional infliction of emotional
distress. See index heading
INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

Medical malpractice, lack of cause defense, § 4:331

Pleading medical malpractice, lack of consent allegation, § 7:218

Products liability, lack of causation defense, § 4:238

Rebuttal, establishment of lack of duty, § 12:54 to 12:56

Subject matter jurisdiction lacking, § 7:124

Summary judgment, lack of expert's affidavit in malpractice case, § 10:75

Trial, absence of counsel, § 11:18 Verdict, presence of counsel when verdict rendered, § 13:84

ABUSE OF PROCESS

Service of process and papers, § 7:274 to 7:276

ACCELERATION

Trial, § 11:3

ACCEPTANCE OR REJECTION

Attorney-client relationship, employment rejection confirmation letter, § 2:232

Evaluation of case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Instructions to jury, acceptance of tendered instruction by court, § 13:56 to 13:61

Medical malpractice, acceptable medical standards followed, § 4:332

Selecting the jury, post-acceptance challenges for cause, § 11:73

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Submitting the case, power of court to reject submitted findings, § 13:100

Verdict, § 13:87 to 13:95

ACCIDENTS

Discovery, accident reports and other information, § 8:44

Initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial Client
Contact and Interview

Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Scene of accident. See index heading Scene of Accident

ACCOUNTANTS

Expert witnesses, wage and economic loss calculations by accountant, § 3:102

Filing suit. See index heading Filing Suit

Negligence, standard of care, § 4:62

ACCRUAL

Cause of action. See index heading ACCRUAL OF CAUSE OF ACTION

Interest on judgment, accrual from date of judicial demand, § 14:27 to 14:30

ACCRUAL OF CAUSE OF ACTION

General treatment, § 7:16 to 7:31 Accountant malpractice, § 7:29 Attorney malpractice, § 7:29 Contra non valentum, medical malpractice, § 7:23 to 7:25 Defective goods or products, § 7:30 Emotional distress, § 7:21 Injury to persons or rights of another general treatment, § 7:18 to 7:21 emotional distress, § 7:21 malicious prosecution, § 7:19 negligence, generally, § 7:20 Knowledge, medical malpractice, § 7:26 Malicious prosecution, § 7:19 Medical malpractice general treatment, § 7:22 to 7:28

contra non valentum, § 7:23 to 7:25 foreign object, discovery of, § 7:28 knowledge § 7:26

knowledge, § 7:26 neglect, § 7:25 pleading, § 7:27 Negligence, generally, § 7:20

Pleading, medical malpractice, § 7:27 Tort actions, generally, § 7:17 Wrongful death, § 7:31

ACQUAINTANCE WITH PARTY OR WITNESS

Selecting the jury, voir dire, § 11:58

ACTS OF GOD

Premises liability, § 4:180

ACTUAL CONSENT

Medical malpractice, § 4:337

ACTUAL EARNINGS NOT DETERMINATIVE

Damages, § 5:87

ACTUAL RECEIPT OF PRESENT VALUE

Structured settlements, § 6:139

ACTUARIES

See index heading Expert Witnesses

ADDITUR

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:43
Punitive damages, § 5:170, 5:172
Verdict, § 13:94, 13:95

ADDRESSES

Attorney-client relationship, setting up address file in complex case, § 2:206

ADEQUACY

See index heading Sufficiency or Insufficiency

ADJUSTMENTS

Damages, economic adjustments to award, § 5:98

ADMINISTRATIVE AGENCIES

Appeal from, § 15:64

ADMISSIBILITY OF EVIDENCE

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Expert witnesses, Daubert considerations, § 3:127

New trial, admission of evidence, § 15:14

Opening statements, admissible evidence, § 11:116

Presentation of evidence, § 12:67, 12:93, 12:115

Real or demonstrative evidence, admissibility of results of tests and experiments, § 12:220, 12:221

Settlement and compromise, inadmissibility of rejection of offer or demand, § 6:117

ADMISSIONS

Answer or response, § 8:202 to 8:205 Effect of, § 8:207 Enforcement of discovery rights, § 8:250, 8:251

ADMISSIONS—Cont'd

Pleadings, admission of fact, § 7:163 Presentation of evidence, § 12:108 to 12:112, 12:114

Pretrial practice and procedure, reviewing sufficiency of discovery, § 10:54

Products liability, admissions requested, § 4:288

Requests for, § 8:7, 8:94 to 8:96, 8:106, 8:196 to 8:207

Summary judgment, sufficient admission of negligence in pleadings, § 10:70

ADMONITIONS

Final argument, sufficiency of admonitions, § 13:35

Presentation of evidence, admonition to jury, § 12:101

ADOPTION

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

Pleadings, adoption by reference, § 7:155

ADR (ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION)

See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

ADVANCES OR ADVANCEMENT

Attorney-client relationship, advances of costs to or from client, § 2:148 to 2:150

Damages, lost opportunities for job advancement, § 5:90 to 5:92

ADVANTAGES OR DISADVANTAGES

Discovery plan, creation of, § 8:89, 8:90, 8:92, 8:93, 8:95, 8:96

Product liability investigations, taking advantage of results in related litigation, § 3:82

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

ADVERSE PARTIES OR WITNESSES

Attorney-client relationship, communication with adverse party, § 2:161 to 2:163

Examination of witnesses. See index heading Examination of Witnesses

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

ADVICE

Appeal or review, advice to client, § 15:49, 15:50

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Collecting the judgment, advising client on investment of proceeds, § 16:55 to 16:57

Initial client contact and interview, advice regarding documents and tangible items, § 2:20

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, advising plaintiff to keep personal records, § 3:17

Settlement and compromise, advice from other lawyers, § 6:41 to 6:46

AFFECTION

Wrongful death actions, loss of affection, § 5:221 to 5:224

AFFIDAVITS

New trial, § 15:23, 15:24

Presentation of evidence, § 12:115 Summary judgment. See index heading Summary Judgment

AGENTS OR AGENCIES

Parties, necessity of indicating status as agent, § 7:63

Statutes of repose, professional insurance agent, § 7:6

AGREEMENTS

See index heading Contracts or Agreements

ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES

Discovery, blood alcohol tests, § 8:68
Negligence. See index heading
Negligence

ALLEGATIONS

Pleadings. See index heading Plead-

Settlement and compromise, effect of malicious or wanton and willful misconduct allegations, § 6:24, 6:25

ALL-TERRAIN VEHICLES

Products liability, § 4:276

ALTERATION

See index heading Change or Modification

ALTERNATES OR ALTERNATIVES

Attorney-client relationship, alternative fee arrangements in special bodily injury cases, § 2:124

Damages. See index heading Damages

Evaluation of the case, § 2:54 to 2:65

Pleadings. See index heading Plead-INGS

Pretrial practice and procedure, alternative dispute resolution, § 10:64 to 10:66

Selecting the jury, alternate substituted, § 11:81 to 11:83

ALTERNATIVE DISPUTE RESOLUTION

See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

AMBIGUITIES

Attorney-client relationship, ambiguities favoring client, § 2:109

Pleadings, ambiguous designation of defendant, § 7:201

AMENDMENT

Change or modification. See index heading Change or Modification

Filing suit, relation back of amendments, § 7:54

Judgment, amendment of, § 14:7

AMENDMENT—Cont'd

Products liability, defense, § 4:247 Punitive damages, amendment of complaint, § 5:166

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

AMOUNT

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Discovery, number of interrogatories allowed, § 8:174

Interest on judgment, § 14:31, 14:32 Prelitigation investigation and analysis, ascertain extent of insurance

coverage, § 3:19 to 3:21 Punitive damages, § 5:170 to 5:176 Selecting the jury, number of

peremptory challenges, § 11:77 Settlement and compromise. See

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

ANESTHETIST

Parties, § 7:85

ANIMALS

Negligence, injuries from animals, § 4:12

ANNUITIES

Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, § 6:144

ANSWER

Pleading. See index heading Answer [Pleading]

Response. See index heading RESPONSE OR RESPONSES

ANSWER [PLEADING]

General treatment, § 7:228 to 7:233

Affirmative defenses, § 7:233

Alternative defenses, § 7:233

Appeal or review, § 15:80

Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, § 16:44

Concursus, answer to petition for, § 17:51

ANSWER [PLEADING]—Cont'd Defenses, § 7:232, 7:233	APPEAL OR REVIEW—Cont'd Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
Denials, § 7:233	
Form of, § 7:230	Evidence, presentation of, § 12:92
Incidental actions, § 7:231	Excessiveness of damages, § 15:63
Prescription defense, § 7:232	Expert witnesses, qualifications of
Sample case, auto/train collision, answer to petition for wrongful	expert, § 15:61
death and survival damages,	Findings of fact, § 15:52
§ 17:36	Form, order of appeal, § 15:77
Time for, § 7:229	Frivolous appeals, § 15:82
ANTICIPATORY WAIVER OF PRIVILEGE	Inadequacy of damages, § 15:63 Instructions to jury. See index heading Instructions to Jury
Discovery, § 8:60	Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:46
APPEAL OR REVIEW	*
General treatment, § 1:15, 15:47 to 15:83	Licensing board, appeal from, § 15:64
Abandonment, § 15:79	Limitations on appeals, § 15:83
Additional considerations, § 15:78 to	Medical malpractice, § 15:60
15:83	Mistake or error, assignment of, § 15:66
Administrative agencies, appeal from, § 15:64	Mixed questions of law and fact,
Advice to client, § 15:49 , 15:50	§ 15:53
Answer, § 15:80	Negligence, § 15:57
Arbitration pursuant to private agree-	New trial, § 15:27
ments, § 9:71 to 9:78	Notice of appeal, § 15:74
Assignment of errors, § 15:66	Objections, preservation of, § 15:68
Attorney-client relationship. See	Obtaining an order, § 15:72
index heading Attorney-Client	Order of appeal
RELATIONSHIP	general treatment, § 15:71 to
Attorneys' fees for prevailing parties,	15:77
§ 14:25	contents of order, § 15:73
Care, standard of, § 15:57	devolutive appeal, time, § 15:76
Comparative fault, § 15:58	form, § 15:77
Contents of order of appeal, § 15:73	notice of appeal, § 15:74
Correction of record, § 15:67	obtaining an order, § 15:72
Costs, potential, § 15:69	suspensive appeal, time, § 15:75
Cross appeals, § 15:81	time, § 15:75, 15:76
Damages, § 5:176, 15:62, 15:63 Defenses, § 15:58	Potential costs and delays, § 15:69
	Preservation of objections, § 15:68
Delays, potential, § 15:69 Designating and reviewing record on	Pretrial practice and procedure. See
appeal, § 15:65 to 15:68	index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure
Determining whether to appeal judg-	
ment in personal injury case,	Punitive damages, § 5:176
§ 15:47 to 15:70	Qualifications of expert, § 15:61
Devolutive appeal, time of, § 15:76 Directed verdicts, § 15:56	Questions of law and fact, § 15:53, 15:54

APPEAL OR REVIEW—Cont'd Records and recordings assignment of error and statement of points, § 15:66 correction of record, § 15:67 designating and reviewing record on appeal, § 15:65 to 15:68 objections, have objections been preserved, § 15:68 settlement, filing appeal encouraging, § 15:70 Risk of harm as unreasonable, § 15:59 Sample cases. See index heading SAMPLE CASES Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement or Compromise Standard of care, § 15:57 Standard of review generally, § 15:51 to 15:64 administrative agencies, appeal from, § 15:64 directed verdicts, § 15:56 discovery, § 15:55 effect of, § 15:48 findings of fact, § 15:52 licensing board, appeal from, § 15:64 medical malpractice, § 15:60 mixed questions of law and fact, § 15:53 questions of law, § 15:54 Statement of points, § 15:66 Submitting the case, necessity of findings in nonjury case on appeal, § 13:101 Summary judgment, appeal from denial of, § 10:87 Suspensive appeal, time of, § 15:75 Time or date devolutive appeal, § 15:76 potential delays, § 15:69 suspensive appeal, § 15:75

Unreasonable risk of harm, § 15:59

Verdicts, directed verdicts, § 15:56

Witnesses, qualifications of expert,

Written decision of client, § 15:50

§ 15:61

APPEARANCE

Collecting the judgment, refusal of appearance, § 16:25

Discovery, failure of appearance at pretrial conference, § 8:19

Pretrial practice and procedure, appearance failure, § 10:41, 10:42

Settlement and compromise, appearance of readiness, § 6:69

APPLICATIONS

See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

APPOINTMENTS

Arbitrators, appointment of, § 9:38 to 9:41

Attorney-client relationship, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, § 2:229

Initial client contact and interview, scheduling of immediate appointment, § 2:11

Products liability, appointment by court of experts, § 4:283

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

APPRECIATION OF DANGER

Challenging pleadings, comparative fault, § 7:303

APPREHENSION

Assault, § 4:94, 4:100

APPROVAL

See index heading Consent or Approval

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

General treatment, § 1:9, 9:1 to 9:93 Absence or presence

attendance at mediation required, § 9:85

prejudice lacking, § 9:49

Agreements

mediation, § 9:80

private agreements to arbitrate, § 9:28 to 9:78

settlement agreement, § 9:93

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd	ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd
Agreements—Cont'd	Award—Cont'd
tactical considerations, arbitration	small claims, § 9:61
by agreement, § 9:25	time limitation, § 9:56, 9:57
Appeal, arbitration, § 9:71 to 9:78	vacation of award, § 9:63 to 9:70,
Applications	9:76
appealable orders, denial of	
application to compel arbitra-	violation of due process, § 9:62
tion, § 9:73	waiver of time limitation, § 9:57
confirmation, modification or vaca-	Binding arbitration, § 9:4, 9:33 to
tion of arbitration award,	9:37 Capacity to be arbitrator, § 9:40
§ 9:63 to 9:70	Ceiling for insurance carrier
Appointment of arbitrators, § 9:38 to 9:41	exposure, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:23
Arbitrators	
appointment of, § 9:38 to 9:41	Challenge to award, arbitration pursuant to private agreements,
capacity to be, § 9:40	§ 9:65
disagreement among arbitrators, § 9:41	Civil code, § 9:7
evaluation of the case, conflicts of	Compelling or compulsory arbitra-
interest and attorney as for-	tion, § 9:14, 9:42 to 9:49, 9:73
mer arbitrator, § 2:101	Complex cases, mediation of, § 9:84
opinion of, § 9:54	Conclusiveness of award, § 9:60
power of arbitrators, § 9:39	Confirmation of award, arbitration
resubmission to, § 9:67	pursuant to private agreements,
Attendance at mediation required,	§ 9:63 to 9:70, 9:74
§ 9:85	Construction or interpretation,
Attorneys	arbitration pursuant to private
evaluation of the case, conflicts of	agreements, § 9:35
interest and attorney as for-	Contracts. See Agreements, above
mer arbitrator, § 2:101	Correction of award, arbitration pur-
private agreements, arbitration	suant to private agreements, § 9:68, 9:75
pursuant to, § 9:52	
Authority and authorization	Costs and expenses
arbitrator, § 9:39	mediation, § 9:88, 9:89
governing authority, § 9:3 to 9:8 Award	private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, § 9:58
general treatment, § 9:55 to 9:78	savings, tactical considerations and
appeal, § 9:71 to 9:78	preparation, § 9:18, 9:22
conclusiveness of award, § 9:60	Courts
confirmation of award, § 9:63 to	private agreements, arbitration
9:70, 9:74	pursuant to, § 9:36, 9:37, 9:42 to 9:49, 9:63 to 9:70
expenses, § 9:58	
fees, § 9:58	rules of court, § 9:11, 9:12
judgment or decree on award, § 9:59	Decrees, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:59, 9:77
modification of award, § 9:63 to 9:70, 9:75	Defense, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:21 to 9:23

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

Parties at hearing, arbitration pursu-

ant to private agreements, § 9:52

-Cont'd —Cont'd Defenses, pleading affirmative Mediation defense, § 9:12 general treatment, § 9:2, 9:79 to Denial. See Refusal or denial, below 9:93 De novo trial right, § 9:13 agreement of parties, § 9:80 Disagreement attendance required, § 9:85 arbitrators, § 9:41 complex cases, § 9:84 parties, selection of mediator, costs of mediation, § 9:88, 9:89 § 9:83 limitation of time, § 9:87 Due process, award in violation of, mediator, selection of, § 9:82 to § 9:62 9:84 Ethical consideration, § 9:15 nonconfidential communications, § 9:92 Evidence private agreements, arbitration oral communications, § 9:90 to pursuant to, § 9:53 9:92 witnesses. See Witnesses, below participation required, § 9:85 Expenses. See Costs and expenses, payment of costs of mediation, § 9:89 above Faster monetary recovery, tactical Pilot Mediation Program, § 9:10 considerations and preparation, pretrial practice and procedure, § 9:17 § 10:65 Federal Arbitration Act, § 9:8 selection of mediator, § 9:82 to Fees, arbitration pursuant to private 9:84 agreements, § 9:58 settlement agreement, § 9:93 Filing required, arbitration pursuant testimony in other proceedings, to private agreements, § 9:70 § 9:91 Foreign arbitration, § 9:9 to 9:15 time limitation, § 9:87 Governing authority, § 9:3 to 9:8 written communications, § 9:90 to Hearings, arbitration pursuant to 9:92 private agreements, § 9:51 to Mediator, selection of, § 9:82 to 9:84 Modification of award, arbitration Higher recovery potential, tactical pursuant to private agreements, considerations and preparation, § 9:63 to 9:70, 9:75 § 9:19 Nonconfidential communications, Insurance carrier exposure, ceiling mediation, § 9:92 for, § 9:23 Notice or knowledge, arbitration pur-Interest on money, § 9:58 suant to private agreements, Judgments, arbitration pursuant to § 9:30, 9:69 private agreements, § 9:59, 9:77 Opinion of arbitrator, hearing, § 9:54 Limitation of time Oral communications, mediation, mediation, § 9:87 § 9:90 to 9:92 private agreements, arbitration Orders appealable, arbitration, § 9:72 pursuant to, § 9:56, 9:57 to 9:77 Louisiana Binding Arbitration Law, Participation in mediation required, § 9:4, 9:33 to 9:37 § 9:85

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION

Louisiana Mediation Act, § 9:5

Manner of appeal, § 9:78

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd

Payment of costs of mediation, § 9:89

Pilot Mediation Program, § 9:10 Pleading, affirmative defense, § 9:12 Potential

ceiling for insurance carrier exposure, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:23

higher recovery, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:19

risks, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:20

Power. See Authority and authorization, above

Pre-emption, Federal Arbitration Act, § 9:8

Prejudice, lack of, § 9:49

Preparation, tactical considerations and, § 9:16 to 9:27

Presence. See Absence or presence, above

Pretrial practice and procedure, alternative dispute resolution possibilities, § 10:64, 10:65

Private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, § 9:28 to 9:78

Proceedings to compel or stay arbitration, § 9:42 to 9:49

Refusal or denial

application to compel arbitration, appealable orders, § 9:73 award, appealable orders, § 9:74 tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:26

Rehearing, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:76

Representation by attorney at hearing, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:52

Resubmission to arbitrators, § 9:67

Revisions, § 9:3 to 9:8

Risks, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:20

Rules of court, § 9:11, 9:12

ARBITRATION AND MEDIATION —Cont'd

Savings, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:18, 9:22

Scope

private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, § 9:31

review, arbitration award, § 9:71 to 9:78

Selection of mediator, § 9:82 to 9:84 Settlement agreement, § 9:93

Signatures, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:29

Small claims, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:61

Statutes, § 9:3 to 9:8, 9:33 to 9:37, 9:77

Stay of proceedings, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:37, 9:42 to 9:49

Tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:16 to 9:27

Time limitation. See Limitation of time, above

Trial de novo, right, § 9:13

Vacation of award, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:63 to 9:70, 9:76

Violation of due process, award, § 9:62

Waiver, arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:47, 9:48, 9:57

Witnesses

mediation, § 9:91

private agreements, arbitration pursuant to, § 9:53

Writing and written matters communications, mediation, § 9:90 to 9:92

private agreements in writing, arbitration pursuant to, § 9:34, 9:35

ARBITRATORS

See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

ARCHITECTS

Statute of limitations, § 7:14

ARGUMENTS OF COUNSEL

Final argument. See index heading Final Argument

Opening statements. See index heading Opening Statements

ARREST

Battery, excessive force in making arrest, § 4:117

False arrest, § 4:128, 4:131

ASSAULT AND BATTERY

General treatment, § 4:88 to 4:126

Absence. See Lack, below

Apprehension, assault, § 4:94, 4:100

Arrest, excessive force in making, **§ 4:117**

Burden of proof, assault, § 4:90, 4:91 Cause of action for assault, establish-

ment of, § 4:92 to 4:95

Children or minors, assault, § 4:103

Civil action, crime of assault and battery and, § 4:96

Comparative fault, § 4:110, 4:125

Compensatory damages, § 4:108

Consent defense, battery, § 4:122

Crime of assault and battery and civil action, § 4:96

Damages, § 4:88, 4:102, 4:105 to 4:110, 4:124 to 4:126

Defense of others, § 4:119

Defense of property, § 4:123

Defenses

assault, § 4:97 to 4:102

battery, § 4:118 to 4:123

Definitions

assault, § 4:89 to 4:110

battery, § 4:111 to 4:126

Establishing cause of action for assault, § 4:92 to 4:95

Excessive force in making arrest, § **4:117**

Exemplary damages, assault, § 4:109 Force or violence, excessive force in

making arrest, § 4:117

Foreseeability, damages, § 4:105

Fraudulent procurement of consent, battery, § 4:122

ASSAULT AND BATTERY—Cont'd

Future injury, threat of future injury not actionable as assault, § 4:101

Harmful contact, battery, § **4:112** Horseplay, battery and intent require-

ment, § 4:116
Imminent threat of injury, § 4:95,

Insurance consideration, assault, § 4:104

Intent

4:99

assault, § 4:93, 4:98

battery, § 4:112, 4:116

Jokes, battery and intent requirement, § 4:116

Justification, assault, § 4:90, 4:102 Lack

apprehension of injury in mind of plaintiff, defense, § 4:100

intent, defense, § 4:98

threat of injury, defense, § 4:99

Law enforcement officers, excessive force in making arrest, § 4:117

Limitation of actions, § **4:91**, **4:118**

Medical battery, § 4:114

Minors, assault, § 4:103

Mitigation of damages, § 4:102, 4:107, 4:125, 4:126

Mutual combat, statute of limitations, **§ 4:91**

Negligence distinguished, § 4:89

Nominal damages, assault, § 4:108

Offensive contact, battery, § 4:112

Police, excessive force in making

arrest, § 4:117

Practical joke, battery and intent requirement, § 4:116

Privilege, § 4:119

Provocation

burden of proof, § 4:90

comparative fault, § 4:110, 4:125

damages, § 4:106, 4:107, 4:124

defense, § 4:101, 4:102, 4:120

Punitive damages, assault, § 4:109

Self-defense, § 4:121

Sexual touching, battery, § 4:115

Statute of limitations, § 4:91, 4:118

ASSAULT AND BATTERY—Cont'd

Theory of liability, generally, § 4:88 to 4:126

Third person, defense of, § 4:119

Threat of injury

apprehension of threat, § 4:94

future injury, threat of future injury not actionable as assault, \$ 4:101

imminent threat of injury, § 4:95, 4:99

lack of threat of injury, defense, § 4:99

Time or date

future injury, threat of future injury not actionable as assault, § 4:101

statute of limitations, § 4:91, 4:118

Waiver of defense, battery, § 4:118 Words, insufficiency of words alone, § 4:99

ASSENT

See index heading Consent or Approval

ASSETS

Collecting the judgment, reachable assets, § 16:26

Settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:33

ASSIGNMENT

Appeal or review, assignment of errors, § 15:66

New trial, § 15:25, 15:26

Trial judge. See index heading
Disqualification of Assigned
Trial Judge

ASSOCIATIONS

Expert witnesses, plaintiff or defense associations and location and selection of experts, § 3:111

Service of process and papers, unincorporated associations, § 7:260

ASSUMPTION OF OBLIGATIONS

Challenging pleadings, § 7:296

ASSUMPTION OF RISK

Products liability, assumption of risk no longer defense, § 4:242

ATTACHMENT

Independent damages claims, emotional attachment, § 5:238

Jurisdiction, § 7:136

ATTEMPTS

Pretrial practice and procedure, attempt to settle, § 10:63

ATTORNEY-CLIENT PRIVILEGE

Collecting the judgment, proper application of proceeds, § 16:56 Discovery, § 8:49 to 8:62

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP

General treatment, § 2:106 to 2:245 Adaptation of file to nature of case, setting up client's file, § 2:199

Additions, supplemental file added as case grows, § 2:201

Address file, setting up client's files in complex case, § 2:206

Advances of costs, to or from client, § 2:148 to 2:150

Adverse party, communication with, § 2:161 to 2:163

Advice to client upon accepting employment, generally, § 2:160 to 2:197

Agreements. See Contracts or agreements, below

Alternative fee arrangements in special bodily injury cases, § 2:124

Ambiguities favoring client, § 2:109
Amounts

general ethical limitations on amount of fee, § 2:118 to 2:121

recovery, matters not to discuss with client, § 2:188

Appeal or review

obligation to prosecute or defend, § 2:116

Appointments, letter to claimant confirming consultation appoint-

ment and preliminary phone advice, § 2:229

Approval. See Consent or approval, below

Authority and authorization division of attorney-client authority, § 2:152 to 2:159

expenses, authority to incur, § 2:145, 2:146

forms. See Forms, below

Backup procedures, setting up client's file, § 2:219

Bills

general treatment, § 2:193
medical bills incurred, evaluation
of claim dependent in part on,
§ 2:170

record keeping, § 2:193

Blatantly unprofessional conduct, no or limited recovery due to, § 2:143

Categorized files, setting up client's file in complex cases, § 2:203 to 2:215

Central control, setting up client's file, § 2:220

Chances of success, matters not to discuss with client, § 2:187

Checklists

general treatment, § 2:222 to 2:228

bring to interview, documents and things for client to, § 2:222

conflicts, special considerations during initial interview, § 2:225

educating client about litigation, § 2:227

fee agreement preparation, § 2:226 information to be obtained from client, § 2:223

initial interview. See index heading Initial Client Contact and Interview

matters counsel should not communicate to client, § 2:228

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

Checklists—Cont'd time limitations, special considerations during initial interview, § 2:225

Clearly excessive or unreasonable fees, § 2:119

Closing arguments, setting up client's file, § 2:215

Collection of more than agreed to, § 2:121

Comparative fault, notice to client of effect of, § 2:180

Compensable damages advising client, § 2:181, 2:182 lost earnings as compensable damages, § 2:175

Complex cases, multiple file system in, § 2:202 to 2:216

Computation method, payment of costs from ultimate recovery, § 2:151

Computer filing systems, § 2:217 Confidentiality, maintenance of, § 2:160 to 2:164

Confirmation. See Form, below Conflicts of interest general treatment, § 2:83 to 2:104 another client's interest, § 2:86,

checklists, special considerations during initial interview, § 2:225

confidential information, use of prohibited, § 2:84

disclosure, forms, § 2:235

firm, conflict disqualifying entire firm, § 2:102

former clients, § 2:88

2:87

former judge, arbitrator, or law clerk, § 2:101

imputed disqualification, § 2:89 initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial Client Contact and Interview

insured defendants, special concerns affecting general treatment, § 2:95

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd Conflicts of interest—Cont'd insured defendants, special concerns affecting—Cont'd defense with "reservation of rights," conflict from, § 2:98 excess recovery, conflict from possibility of, § 2:97 potential conflicts, § 2:96 to 2:99 subrogation rights of carrier, conflict from, § 2:99 interests impairing judgment, § 2:85 to 2:87 law firm associate as potential witness, § 2:94 multiple clients, consultation with in single matter, § 2:87 possible conflicts between client and liability insurer, § 2:156 standing to seek disqualification, § 2:103 successive government and private employment, § 2:100 transactions prohibited, § 2:85 waiver of disqualification, § 2:104 witness, attorney as potential witgeneral treatment, § 2:90 law firm associate as potential witness, § 2:94 own client, potential witness for, § 2:91 to 2:93 Consent or approval extraordinary expenses, provision for prior approval of, § 2:146 forms. See Forms, below informed consent, § 2:110 Construction of employment agreement, § 2:109 Contact, stressing importance of maintaining, § 2:195 to 2:197 Contents of employment agreement,

§ 2:111

Contracts or agreements

below

employment agreements. See

Employment agreements,

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

Contracts or agreements—Cont'd letter agreements as to division of attorney-client authority, § 2:159

Coordination of docket system, setting up client's file, § 2:218 to 2:221

Correspondence

general treatment, § 2:193
record keeping, § 2:193
setting up correspondence file in
complex case, § 2:204

Costs or expenses

authority to incur expenses, § 2:145, 2:146

extraordinary expenses, provision for prior approval of, § 2:146 payment of costs, provisions for, § 2:144 to 2:151

Creating lien, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:132

Damages

compensable damages, advising client with overview of compensable damages, § 2:181, 2:182

lost earnings as compensable damages, § 2:175

reduction of damages for failure to obtain medical care, § 2:168 setting up client's damages file, complex case, § 2:213

Declining contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:128

Defense, insurance company bound to provide, § 2:155, 2:156

Definition of attorney-client authority, employment agreement provision, § 2:239

Diary of relevant events, keeping, § 2:194

Discharge or release

fees in event of premature attorney discharge, § 2:135 to 2:143 general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, § 2:240

- Disclosure of conflict of interest, § 2:235
- Discovery, setting up discovery file in complex case, § 2:209
- Division of attorney-client authority, § 2:152 to 2:159
- Docket system, § 2:218 to 2:221
- Documents, generally, § 2:191
- Duration of undertaking, § 2:115, 2:116
- Early termination, quantum meruit recovery upon premature attorney discharge or withdrawal where contract does not provide for early termination, § 2:138 to 2:143
- Educating client about litigation, § 2:227
- Embarrassment by substantial medical bills, § 2:172
- Emphasizing importance of medical care, § 2:166 to 2:172
- **Employment**
 - agreements. See Employment agreements, below
 - authorization for employment records, § 2:243, 2:244
 - contracts. See Employment agreements, below
 - discussion of applicable law, § 2:179, 2:180
 - letters, employment rejection confirmation letter, § 2:232
 - lost earnings as compensable damages, § 2:175
 - past and present employers, employment records from, § 2:190, 2:244
 - realistic expectations, § 2:178 to 2:191
 - status of claimant, § 2:174 to 2:177
 - time to return to work, § 2:176 unnecessary absence from employment, § 2:177
- Employment agreements general treatment, § 2:106 to 2:111

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

- Employment agreements—Cont'd advances of costs, to or from client, § 2:148 to 2:150
 - alternative fee arrangements in special bodily injury cases, § 2:124
 - ambiguities favoring client, § 2:109
 - amount of fee, general ethical limitations, § 2:118 to 2:121
 - appeal or review, obligation to prosecute or defend, § 2:116
 - approval. See Consent or approval, above
 - authority. See Authority and authorization, above
 - authorization. See Authority and authorization, above
 - blatantly unprofessional conduct, no or limited fee recovery due to, § 2:143
 - conflicts, possible conflicts between client and liability insurer, § 2:156
 - consent. See Consent or approval, above
 - contents of agreement, § 2:111
 - costs. See Costs or expenses, above
 - creating lien, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:132
 - declining contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:128
 - defense, scope of authority delegated when insurance company bound to provide defense, § 2:155, 2:156
 - division of attorney-client authority, § 2:152 to 2:159
 - duration of undertaking, § 2:115, 2:116
 - early termination, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for, § 2:138 to 2:143
 - entire contract fee, entitlement to entire contract fee upon

Employment agreements—Cont'd premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:140

entitlement to entire contract fee upon premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:140

ethics. See Ethics, below

expenses. See Costs or expenses, above

extraordinary expenses, provision for prior approval of, § 2:146

fees. See index heading Attorneys' Fees

forms. See Forms, below graduated contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases,
§ 2:127

guarantees, never guarantee results, § 2:114

informed consent, § 2:110

insurance. See Insurance, below letter agreements as to division of attorney-client authority, § 2:159

liens. See Liens, below net contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:129 never guarantee results, § 2:114 payments. See Payments, below performance of work, § 2:112 to 2:116, 2:236

prior approval of extraordinary expenses provision for, § 2:146

priority of lien, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:134

procedural/tactical decisions, counsel to make, § 2:153

pro-rata sharing, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and several quantum meruit claims, § 2:142

rationale for contingent fee, bodily injury cases, § 2:123

reading of agreement by client, need for, **§ 2:108, 2:109** specificity, unknown precluding,

§ 2:113

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

Employment agreements—Cont'd standardized agreement as to division of attorney-client authority usually the norm, § 2:158

straight contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:126

substantive decisions, client to make, § 2:154

termination, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for early termination, § 2:138 to 2:143

time or date, duration of undertaking, § 2:115, 2:116

understanding of agreement by client, need for, § 2:108, 2:109

unknown precluding specificity, § 2:113

unprofessional conduct, no or limited recovery due to blatantly unprofessional conduct, § 2:143

writing, need for written agreement, § 2:107

Entire contract fee, entitlement to entire contract fee upon premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:140

Entitlement to entire contract fee, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:140

Ethics

advances of costs to clients, limitations on, § 2:150

attorneys' fees, general ethical limitations on amount, § 2:118 to 2:121

Evidence

medical care or treatment, failure to obtain or continue treatment as evidence of no injury, § 2:167 to 2:169

setting up client's file, complex case, § 2:212

witnesses. See Witnesses, below

Expectations, realistic expectations, § 2:178 to 2:191

Expenses. See Costs or expenses, above

Experts, setting up experts file in complex case, § 2:210

Explanation

lost earnings as compensable damages, § 2:175

uncertainties of litigation, § 2:184

Extraordinary expenses, provision for prior approval of, § 2:146

50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for, § 2:238

Forms

agreement, form of, § 2:157 to 2:159

appointments, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, § 2:229

authority and authorization

definition of attorney-client authority, employment agreement provision, § 2:239

employment records, authorization for, § 2:243, 2:244

general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, § 2:240

medical information, authorization to furnish, § 2:241

medical records, client authorization to obtain, § 2:242

tax records, client authorization to obtain, § 2:245

confirmation

employment rejection confirmation letter, § 2:232

letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, § 2:229

limited investigation undertaking, letter confirming, § 2:233

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

Forms—Cont'd

conflict of interest disclosure, § 2:235

consent

disclosure of conflict of interest, consent of client to representation, § 2:235

joint representation and fee sharing, consent of client to, § 2:234

definition of attorney-client authority, employment agreement provision, § 2:239

disclosure of conflict of interest, § 2:235

employment records, authorization for, § 2:243, 2:244

employment rejection confirmation letter, § 2:232

50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for, § 2:238

general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, § 2:240

interview with client sheet, § 2:231

investigation, letter confirming limited investigation undertaking, § 2:233

joint representation and fee sharing, consent of client to, § 2:234

letters

consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, letter to claimant confirming, § 2:229

employment rejection confirmation letter, § 2:232

limited investigation undertaking, letter confirming, § 2:233

malpractice, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, § 2:238

medical information, authorization to furnish, § 2:241

Forms—Cont'd

medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for 50 percent, § 2:238

medical records, client authorization to obtain, § 2:242

performance of work, employment agreement provision regarding, § 2:236

preliminary phone advice, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and, § 2:229

records

employment records, authorization for, § 2:243, 2:244

medical records, client authorization to obtain, § 2:242

rejection, employment rejection confirmation letter, § 2:232

release of all relevant documents to attorney, general authorization for, § 2:240

relevancy, general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, § 2:240

reports, client information report, § 2:230

sharing, consent of client to joint representation and fee sharing, § 2:234

sheets, personal injury client interview sheet, § 2:231

tax records, client authorization to obtain, § 2:245

telephone advice, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, § 2:229

33 ¹/₃ percent contingency fee contract, employment agreement for, § 2:237

workmen's compensation cases, client interview sheet, § 2:231

General authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, § 2:240

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

General ethical limitations on amount of fee, § 2:118 to 2:121

Graduated contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, \$ 2:127

Guarantees

advising client of no guarantee of actual recovery, § 2:182

never guarantee results, § 2:114

Guidelines regarding contingency fee contracts, bodily injury cases,
§ 2:125 to 2:129

Immediate organization, setting up client's file, § 2:198

Implementation of docket system, setting up client's file, § 2:218 to 2:221

Indexing files, setting up client's file, § 2:216

Informed consent, § 2:110
Initial interview, checklist of considerations before and dur-

ing, § 2:223 to 2:225

Insurance

insurance company bound to provide defense, scope of authority delegated by client and insurance company, § 2:155, 2:156

medical expenses, reimbursement from insurance carrier or other sources, § 2:171

possible conflicts between client and liability insurer, § 2:156

Investigation

letter confirming limited investigation undertaking, § 2:233 setting up investigation file in

complex case, § 2:205

Joint representation and fee sharing,

consent of client to, § 2:234
Legal research, setting up legalresearch file in complex case,
§ 2:207

Length of time involved, advising client of, § 2:185

Letters

agreement as to division of attorney-client authority, letter

Letters—Cont'd
agreements, § 2:159
forms. See Forms, above
Liability file, setting up client's file in
complex case, § 2:214

Liens

attorney's lien agreements, employment contract, § 2:130 to 2:134

contractual charging liens, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:131

creating lien, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:132

priority of lien, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:134

recording lien, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:133

Limitations or restrictions

blatantly unprofessional conduct, no or limited recovery due to, § 2:143

contingency fee cases, premature attorney discharge or with-drawal, § 2:141

costs, ethical limitation on advancement of costs to clients, § 2:150

letter confirming limited investigation undertaking, § 2:233

Lost earnings as compensable damages, explanation to client, § 2:175

Malpractice, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, § 2:238

Matters not to discuss, § 2:186 to 2:188, 2:228

Medical care or treatment

authorization to furnish medical information, § 2:241

bills, evaluation of claim dependent in part on medical bills incurred, § 2:170

damages, reduction of for failure to obtain medical care, § 2:168

emphasizing importance of medical care, § 2:166 to 2:172

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

Medical care or treatment—Cont'd evidence of no injury, failure to obtain or continue treatment as, § 2:167 to 2:169

unnecessary treatment, § 2:169

Medical expenses

embarrassment by substantial medical bills, § 2:172

reimbursement from insurance carrier or other sources, § 2:171

Medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for 50 percent, § 2:238

Medical records of client, § 2:189, 2:242

Medical status of claimant, advice to client on acceptance of employment

general treatment, § 2:165 embarrassment, advising client not to feel embarrassed about medical bills, § 2:172

emphasize importance of medical care, § 2:166 to 2:172

medical bills incurred, evaluation of claim as dependent on, § 2:170

medical reimbursement for insurance or other sources, § 2:171 physician selection, § 2:173

Methodology, setting up client's file, § 2:199 to 2:217

Multiple file system in complex cases, § 2:202 to 2:216

Net contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:129

Never guarantee results, § 2:114

Opening statement, file as to thoughts for, § 2:215

Opposition, confidentiality and statements given to opposition, § 2:163

Past and present employers, employment records from, § 2:190, 2:244

Payments

client's responsibility for payment of costs, § 2:147 to 2:150

Payments—Cont'd computation method, payment of costs from ultimate recovery, § 2:151

costs, provisions for payment of, § 2:144 to 2:151

Percentages

50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, § 2:238

33 ¹/₃ percent contingency fee contract, employment agreement for, § 2:237

Performance of work, § 2:112 to 2:116, 2:236

Periodic reports, contents and use of, § 2:196, 2:197

Physician, selection of, § 2:173

Pleadings, setting up pleadings file in complex case, § 2:208

Potential witnesses, confidentiality and communicating with potential witnesses, § 2:164

Preliminary phone advice, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and, § 2:229

Prior approval of extraordinary expenses, provision in employment agreement, § 2:146

Priority of lien, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:134

Privilege. See index heading Attorney-Client Privilege

Procedural/tactical decisions, counsel to make, § 2:153

Pro-rata sharing, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and several quantum meruit claims, § 2:142

Quantum meruit

early termination, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for, § 2:138 to 2:143

pro-rata sharing, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and several quantum meruit claims, § 2:142

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

Rationale for contingent fee, bodily injury cases, § 2:123

Reading of agreement by client, need for, § 2:108, 2:109

Realistic expectations, § 2:178 to 2:191

Records and recordings

employment records from past and present employers, § 2:190, 2:244

forms. See Forms, above keeping records, § 2:192 to 2:194

lien recorded, attorney's lien agreement, § 2:133

medical records of client, § 2:189, 2:242

reports. See Reports, below setting up client's file. See Setting up client's file, below

statement by client recorded, confidentiality, § 2:162

Reduction of damages, failure to obtain medical care, § 2:168

Regular status reports, setting up client's file, § 2:221

Reimbursement of medical expenses from insurance carrier or other sources, § 2:171

Rejection, employment rejection confirmation letter, § 2:232

Release. See Discharge or release, above

Relevancy

diary of relevant events, keeping, § 2:194

general authorization for release of all relevant documents to attorney, § 2:240

Reports

client information report, § 2:230 contents and use of periodic reports, § 2:196, 2:197

setting up client's file, regular status reports, § 2:221

Research, legal research file in complex case, § 2:207

Return to work, when to, § 2:176

setting up client's file, § 2:221

ATTORNEY-CLIENT ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd Setting up client's file—Cont'd Role of counsel, advising client as to, § 2:183 multiple file system in complex cases, § 2:202 to 2:216 Routine case single file system, setopening statement, thoughts for, ting up client's file, § 2:200 § 2:215 Selection of physician, § 2:173 pleadings file, complex case, Setting up client's file § 2:208 general treatment, § 2:198 to regular status reports, § 2:221 2:221 reports, regular status reports, adaptation of file to nature of case. § 2:221 § 2:199 research, legal research file in additions, supplemental file added complex case, § 2:207 as case grows, § 2:201 single file system for routine cases, address file, complex cases, § 2:200 § 2:206 status reports, § 2:221 backup procedures, § 2:219 supplemental file added as case categorized files in complex case, grows, § 2:201 § 2:203 to 2:215 voir dire, thoughts for, § 2:215 central control, § 2:220 witnesses closing arguments, thoughts for, general treatment, § 2:211 § 2:215 experts file, complex case, complex cases, multiple file system § 2:210 in, § 2:202 to 2:216 computer filing systems, § 2:217 Sharing coordination of docket system, joint representation and fee shar-§ 2:218 to 2:221 ing, consent of client to, § 2:234 correspondence file, complex case, quantum meruit claims, premature § 2:204 attorney discharge or withdamages file, complex case, drawal and pro-rata sharing of § 2:213 several, § 2:142 discovery file, complex case, Sheets, personal injury client § 2:209 interview sheet, § 2:231 docket system, § 2:218 to 2:221 Single file system for routine cases, evidence file, complex case, setting up client's file, § 2:200 § 2:212 Specificity, unknown precluding, experts file, complex case, § 2:210 § 2:113 immediate organization of file, Standardized agreement as to divi-§ 2:198 sion of attorney-client authority implementation of docket system, usually the norm, § 2:158 § 2:218 to 2:221 Status indexing files, § 2:216 employment of claimant, § 2:174 investigation file, complex case, to 2:177 § 2:205 medical status. See Medical status legal research file, complex case, of claimant, advice to client § 2:207 on acceptance of employliability file, complex case, § 2:214 ment, above

methodology, § 2:199 to 2:217

- Straight contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:126
- Substantive decisions, client to make, § 2:154
- Supplemental file added as case grows, setting up client's file, § 2:201
- Tax records, client authorization to obtain, § 2:245
- Telephone advice, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, § 2:229
- Termination, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for early termination, § 2:138 to 2:143
- 33 ¹/₃ percent contingency fee contract, employment agreement for, § 2:237
- Time or date
 - checklists, special considerations during initial interview, § 2:225
 - duration of undertaking, § 2:115, 2:116
 - length of time involved, advising client of, § 2:185
 - periodic reports, contents and use of, § 2:196, 2:197
 - return to work, when to, § 2:176
- Uncertainties of litigation, explanation of, § 2:184
- Understanding of agreement by client, need for, § 2:108, 2:109
- Unknown precluding specificity, § 2:113
- Unnecessary
 - absence from employment, § 2:177 medical care or treatment, § 2:169
- Unprofessional conduct, no or limited recovery due to blatantly unprofessional conduct, § 2:143
- Voir dire, setting up client's file, § 2:215
- Witnesses
 - potential witnesses, confidentiality and communicating with

ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP—Cont'd

- Witnesses—Cont'd
 - potential witnesses, § 2:164
 - setting up client's file. See Setting up client's file, above
- Workmen's compensation cases, client interview sheet, § 2:231
- Writing or written matters
 - need for written agreement, § 2:107
 - statement by client, confidentiality, § 2:162

ATTORNEYS AT LAW

- Accrual of cause of action, attorney malpractice, § 7:29
- Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation
- Collecting the judgment. See index heading Collecting the Judgment
- Discovery
 - attorney-client privilege, § 8:49 to 8:62
 - depositions of attorneys of record, § 8:167
 - setting up client's discovery file in complex case, attorney-client relationship, § 2:209
 - work-product privilege, § 8:63 to 8:71
- Disqualification of assigned trial judge, attorney and judge relationship, § 11:29
- Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case
- Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts through attorney colleagues, § 3:110
- Fees. See index heading Attorneys'
- Filing suit. See index heading Filing Suit
- Final argument. See index heading Final Argument
- Law firms. See index heading Law Firms
- Negligence, standard of care, § 4:62

ATTORNEYS AT LAW—Cont'd

- Opening statements. See index heading Opening Statements
- Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-
- Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis
- Pretrial practice and procedure, attorney's authority to settle, § 10:92
- Privilege. See index heading Attorney-Client Privilege
- Relationship to judge, disqualification of assigned trial judge due to attorney and judge relationship, § 11:29
- Relationship with client. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship
- Selecting the jury, voir dire by attorney, § 11:47
- Service of process and papers on attorney, § 7:257
- Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise
- Statute of limitations, attorney malpractice, § 7:11

verdict rendered, § 13:84

Trial. See index heading Trial Verdict, presence of counsel when

ATTORNEYS' FEES

- Alternative fee arrangements in special bodily injury cases, § 2:124
- Checklists, fee agreement preparation, § 2:226
- Clearly excessive or unreasonable fees, § 2:119
- Collecting the judgment, joint check to attorney and client, § 16:50 to 16:54
- Contingency fees
 - agreements, generally, § 2:122 to 2:129, 2:136
 - declining contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:128

ATTORNEYS' FEES—Cont'd

- Contingency fees—Cont'd graduated contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:127
 - guidelines regarding contingency fee contracts, bodily injury cases, § 2:125 to 2:129
 - limitations in contingency fee cases, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:141
 - medical malpractice, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, § 2:238
 - net contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:129
 - premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:136
 - prevailing parties, attorneys' fees for, § 14:24
 - rationale for contingent fee, bodily injury cases, § 2:123
 - settlement and compromise, structured settlements, § 6:149 to 6:151
 - straight contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:126
 - 33 ¹/₃ percent contingency fee contract, employment agreement for, **§ 2:237**
- Contract recovery if agreement fixes fees, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:137
- Damages, element of compensatory damages, § 5:14
- Declining contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:128
- Determination of fees, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:139
- Employment agreements
 - clearly excessive or unreasonable fees, § 2:119
 - collection of more fees than agreed to, § 2:121
 - computation method of fees, payment of costs from ultimate

ATTORNEYS' FEES-Cont'd

Employment agreements—Cont'd recovery, § 2:151

contingency fees. See Contingency fees, above

discharge or release, fees in event of premature attorney discharge, § 2:135 to 2:143

excessive fees, § 2:119

illegal fees, § 2:120

premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, fees in event of, § 2:135 to 2:143

provisions, **§ 2:117 to 2:143** unreasonable fees, **§ 2:119**

withdrawal, fees in event of premature attorney discharge or, § 2:135 to 2:143

Entitlement to entire contract fee, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:140

Ethics, general ethical limitations on amount of fee, § 2:118 to 2:121

Evaluation of the case, fee sharing with attorney from different firm, § 2:78

Excessive fees, § 2:119 Forms

consent of client to joint representation and fee sharing, § 2:234

contingency fees, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, § 2:238

50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, employment agreement for, § 2:238

General ethical limitations on amount of fee, § 2:118 to 2:121

Graduated contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:127

Guidelines regarding contingency fee contracts, bodily injury cases,
§ 2:125 to 2:129

Illegal fees, § 2:120

Initial client contact and interview, discussion of fee arrangement, § 2:52

ATTORNEYS' FEES—Cont'd

Limitations or restrictions contingency fee cases, limitations where premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:141

ethical limitations on amount of fee, § 2:118 to 2:121

Net contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:129

Premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, fees in event of, § 2:135 to 2:143

Prevailing parties. See index heading Attorneys' Fees for Prevailing Parties

Rationale for contingent fee, bodily injury cases, § 2:123

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Straight contingency fee agreement, bodily injury cases, § 2:126

Unreasonable fees, § 2:119

Withdrawal, fees in event of premature attorney discharge or, § 2:135 to 2:143

ATTORNEYS' FEES FOR PREVAILING PARTIES

General treatment, § 14:21 to 14:26 Appeal, § 14:25

Conditions on granting, § 14:23 to 14:25

Contingent fee contract, § 14:24 Discretion of court, § 14:26 Statutory basis, § 14:22

ATTRACTIVE NUISANCE

Premises liability, § 4:187 to 4:190

AUTHORITY AND AUTHORIZATION

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

False imprisonment, color of legal authority, § 4:133

AUTHORITY AND

AUTHORIZATION—Cont'd

Pleadings, authority to sue, § 7:166

Pretrial practice and procedure, authority of attorneys to settle, § 10:92

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Submitting the case, power of court to reject submitted findings, § 13:100

AUTOMOBILES AND OTHER MOTOR VEHICLES

Answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:36

Emergency vehicles. See index heading Emergency Vehicles

Exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:37

Expert witnesses, auto accident cases, § 3:101

First supplemental petition, auto-train collision, § 17:32

Injunctions, petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, § 17:23

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Pedestrian/police car collision. See index heading Pedestrian/Police Car Collision

Petitions

auto accident, petition for damages, § 17:1

railroads. See Railroads, below

Products liability, § 4:276

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:198, 12:200, 12:228

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:26

AUTOMOBILES AND OTHER MOTOR VEHICLES—Cont'd

Summary judgment, motion for partial summary judgment in automobile accident case, § 17:53

Third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:27

AVOIDABLE CONSEQUENCES

Comparative fault, § **4:76**, **7:306**

BACKGROUND

Initial client contact and interview, background information, § 2:25 Selecting the jury, educational or technical background, § 11:55

BAD FAITH

See index heading Good or Bad Faith

BANKS AND BANKING

Service of process and papers, § 7:266

BATTERY

General treatment, § 4:111 to 4:126 For detailed treatment see index heading Assault and Battery

BENCH TRIAL

See index heading Submitting the Case

BIFURCATED TRIAL

Order of trial, § 12:5 to 12:9

BILLS

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Damages. See index heading DAM-AGES

Settlement and compromise, medical bills, § 6:106

BIRTH

Damages

neurological injuries, birth-related, § 5:25

wrongful birth, § 5:103

Medical malpractice, wrongful birth, § 4:325

BIRTH—Cont'd

Neurological injuries, birth-related, § 5:25

Wrongful birth. See index heading Wrongful Birth

BLACKBOARD SKETCHES

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:215 to 12:217

BLOOD TESTS

See index heading Discovery

BOTTOM LINE FIGURE

Settlement and compromise, § 6:59

BREACH

Cooperation clause, collecting the judgment, § 16:17

Duty. See index heading Breach of Duty

BREACH OF DUTY

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:35

Medical malpractice, § 4:327 Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Prima facie case, duty of care, § 12:25 to 12:29

BRIEFS

Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, § 10:138 to 10:142

BROCHURES

Settlement brochure, § 6:93

BUILDINGS

Premises liability, determining use of buildings, § 4:181 to 4:190

Sample cases, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, § 17:21

BULLYING

Negligent supervision, § 4:41

BURDEN OF PROOF

General treatment, § 12:10 to 12:16 Assault, § 4:90, 4:91 Comparative fault, § 12:15, 12:16

BURDEN OF PROOF—Cont'd

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Defenses, § 12:15, 12:16

Directed verdict. See index heading Directed Verdict

Discovery, § 8:48

Expert witnesses, qualifications, § 3:119

False imprisonment, § 4:127

Filing suit, § 7:55

Imminent peril as negating comparative fault, § 12:16

Information primarily within defendant's control, § 12:14

Instructions to jury, § 13:46, 13:67

Medical malpractice, § 4:293

Negligence, prima facie case, § 4:2

Order of trial, § 12:2

Prima facie case, § 12:12, 12:13

Products liability, § **4:213 to 4:217**

Rescue as negating comparative fault, § 12:16

Selecting the jury, § 11:42, 11:68

Settlement and compromise, burden of proof on good faith issue, § 6:128

Summary judgment, § 10:82

Tortious conduct, § 12:13

Verdicts, directed verdict. See index heading Directed Verdict

BUSINESS

Discovery, option to produce business records, § 8:178, 8:179
Service at place of business, § 7:253

"BUT FOR"

Negligence, cause-in-fact, § 4:5, 4:66, 4:67

Prima facie case, duty risk causation, § 12:32

CALCULATION OR COMPUTATION

Attorney-client relationship, payment of costs from ultimate recovery, § 2:151

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

CALCULATION OR

COMPUTATION—Cont'd

Expert witnesses, wage and economic loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, § 3:102

Filing suit, computation of time, § 7:50

Independent damages claims, calculation of wrongful death damages, § 5:201 to 5:208

Settlement and compromise, calculation of interest, § 6:180

CALENDARING THE CASE

Trial, § 11:1 to 11:6

CALLING WITNESSES

Examination of witnesses, § 12:122 to 12:125

Expert witnesses, § 12:153 to 12:168

CANCELLATION

Collecting the judgment, cancellation of insurance policy, § 16:15

CAPACITY OR INCAPACITY

Arbitration and mediation, capacity to be arbitrator, § 9:40

Damages, impaired earning capacity, § 5:85 to 5:98

Examination of witnesses, limited mental capacity, § 12:131

Expert witnesses, capacity in which retained, § 3:132

Filing suit, § 7:35 to 7:37

Legal capacity or status of defendant, failure to designate, § 7:69 to 7:71

Parties. See index heading Parties Pleadings. See index heading Plead-

Products liability, impairment of earning capacity, § 4:270

CAPTION

Pleadings, § 7:154

CARRIERS

Negligence, carriers of persons for reward, § **4:61**

CASH

See index heading Money

CAUSATION

In-fact. See index heading Cause in Fact

 $\begin{array}{c} \text{Legal cause. See index heading} \\ \text{Legal Cause} \end{array}$

Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice

Premises liability, § 4:188

Products liability. See index heading Products Liability

Proximate cause. See index heading Proximate Cause

Selecting the jury, challenges for cause, § 11:70 to 11:73

Wrongful death, § 4:202

CAUSE IN FACT

Instructions to jury, § 13:50

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Prima facie case, duty risk causation, § 12:32

CAUSE OF ACTION

Accrual of cause of action

general treatment, § 7:16 to 7:31

for detailed treatment see index heading ACCRUAL OF CAUSE OF ACTION

Assault, § 4:92 to 4:95

Challenging pleadings, no cause of action, § 7:284

Filing suit. See index heading Filing Suit

Pleadings. See index heading Plead-

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtaining information on causes of action, § 3:42

Products liability, inadequate warning, § **4:225**

Settlement and compromise, cause of action against insurer, § 6:12

CEILING

Arbitration and mediation, ceiling for insurance carrier exposure, § 9:23

CERTIFICATES AND CERTIFICATION

Discovery, depositions, § 8:154 to 8:156

Index-26

CERTIFICATES AND CERTIFICATION—Cont'd

Expert witnesses, death certificate, § 12:164

CHAIN OF DISTRIBUTION

Parties, § 7:105

CHALLENGE OR CONTEST

Arbitration award, § 9:65

Discovery plan, contested matters, § 8:78

Pleadings. See index heading Chal-LENGING PLEADINGS

Punitive damages, challenging claim, § 5:165

Selecting the jury. See index heading Selecting the Jury

CHALLENGING PLEADINGS

General treatment, § 7:277 to 7:306

Appreciation of danger, comparative fault, § 7:303

Assumption of obligations, defenses and, § 7:296

Avoidable consequences, § 7:306 Comparative fault

general treatment, § 7:301 to 7:306

acts by intentional tortfeasors, § 7:302

avoidable consequences, § 7:306 knowledge and appreciation of danger, § 7:303

medical malpractice, § 7:304 products liability, § 7:305 proximate cause, § 7:306

Content. See Form and content, below

Declinatory exception, § 7:281 Defenses, § 7:293 to 7:306

Dilatory exception, § 7:282

Dismissal of some claims, effect on remaining claims, § 7:299

Exceptions, § 7:277 to 7:292

Failure to state a claim, defense of, § 7:300

Filing suit, generally, § 7:277 to 7:306

CHALLENGING PLEADINGS

—Cont'd

Form and content exceptions, form of, § 7:285 motions, form of, § 7:289 to 7:292

Functions of exceptions, § 7:280 to 7:284

Intentional tortfeasors, acts of, § 7:302

Judgment on the pleadings, motion for, § 7:291

Knowledge of danger, comparative fault, § 7:303

Medical malpractice, comparative fault, § 7:304

Motions, § 7:277 to 7:292

No cause of action, § 7:284

Peremptory exception, § 7:283

Products liability, comparative fault, § 7:305

Promisor, defenses of, § 7:297

Proximate cause, § 7:306

Solidary obligor defenses, § 7:295

Strike, motion to, § 7:290

Summary judgment motion, § 7:292

Third party defendant, defenses of, § 7:294

Time to plead exception, § 7:286

Trial of exceptions, § 7:287

Types of exceptions allowed, § 7:279

Waiver of defenses, § 7:298

CHANCE OF SURVIVAL

See index heading Lost Chance of Survival

CHANGE OR MODIFICATION

Amendment. See index heading Amendment

Arbitration award, § 9:63 to 9:70, 9:75

Conversion, alteration of chattel, § 4:163

Damages, inability to achieve change in jobs, § 5:93 to 5:97

Exhibit unchanged since accident, § 12:193

Instructions to jury, modification of tendered instruction by court, § 13:56 to 13:61

CHANGE OR MODIFICATION —Cont'd

Parties, effect of variance in name, § 7:64

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Product liability investigation, change of design, § 3:79

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Venue, § 7:139, 7:140 Verdict, § 13:87 to 13:95

CHARTS

Final argument, use of charts, § 13:27

Opening statements, § 11:113

CHECKLISTS

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Attorneys' fees, fee agreement preparation, § 2:226

Damages evaluation checklist, § 5:17, 5:240

File organization checklist, § 10:143
Initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial CLIENT
CONTACT AND INTERVIEW

Locating missing persons checklist, § 3:140

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Trial notebook, § 10:145
Trial preparation, § 10:144

CHECKS

Collecting the judgment, joint check to attorney and client, § 16:50 to 16:54

CHILDREN OR MINORS

Appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, sample case, § 17:38, 17:39

CHILDREN OR MINORS—Cont'd

Assault, § **4:103**

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Deposition of minors, § 8:134 Examination of witnesses, § 12:130 Filing suit

general treatment, § 7:39 absent persons, § 7:34

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

Judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, sample case, § 17:45

Negligence

general treatment, § 4:63

commercial provider of alcoholic
beverages to minor, § 4:33

comparative fault of minors,
§ 4:78

day care centers, § 4:45 duty to protect, § 4:20 schools, § 4:38 to 4:44

Order authorizing deposit of minor's property in trust, sample case, § 17:43

Petition to place minor's property in trust, sample case, § 17:41

Premises liability, attractive nuisance, § 4:187 to 4:190

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Settlement

authority to settle minor's claim, sample case, **§ 17:44** concluding and enforcing the

settlement, § 6:169 to 6:173

judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, sample case, § 17:45

Statute of limitations, tolling, § 7:34, 7:39

Trust created for benefit of minor, sample case, § 17:42

CHOICE

See index heading Election or Choice

CIRCUMSTANTIAL EVIDENCE

Products liability, § 4:213

CITATIONS

See index heading Service of Process AND Papers

CIVIL CODE

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:7

CLARIFICATION OF CLAIMS AND CONTENTIONS

Discovery plan, § 8:100

CLASS ACTIONS

General treatment, § 7:117 to 7:120 Common character, § 7:119, 7:120 Requisites of class action, § 7:118 Sample cases, petition for recovery of damages caused by explosion, § 17:6

Settlement, court approval, § 6:21 Similarly situated, § 7:120

CLERK OF COURT

Collecting the judgment, payment to clerk of court as satisfaction, § 16:49

CLOSING ARGUMENT

See index heading Final Argument

COLLATERAL SOURCE

Damages. See index heading Damages

Relevancy of evidence, § 12:85

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT General treatment, § 1:16, 16:1 to

16:57 General treatment, § 1:16, 16:1 to

Absence. See Lack, below Advising client on investment of proceeds, § 16:55 to 16:57

Answers, collection from multiple defendants, § 16:44

Appearance, refusal of, § 16:25 Assets, reachable, § 16:26

Attorneys

attorney-client privilege, proper application of proceeds, § 16:56

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT

—Cont'd

Attorneys—Cont'd
discharge of attorney's lien, proper
application of proceeds,
§ 16:52

joint check to attorney and client, proper application of proceeds, § 16:50 to 16:54

Binding effect of prior judgment, collection from multiple defendants, § 16:39, 16:40

Breach of cooperation clause, § 16:17

Cancellation of insurance policy, § 16:15

Clerk of court, payment to as satisfaction, § 16:49

Complaint for contribution, collection from multiple defendants, § 16:42, 16:43

Continuing care needs, proper application of proceeds, § 16:57

Contribution, collection from multiple defendants, § 16:33 to 16:46

Costs, § 16:24

Coverage, lack of insurance coverage, § 16:13, 16:14

Cross claims, collection from multiple defendants, § 16:41

Default judgment, § 16:7 to 16:9 Defenses

insurance company, § 16:12 to 16:17

multiple defendants, collection from, § 16:44

Discharge of lien, proper application of proceeds, § 16:52, 16:53

Distinctions, collecting the judgment distinguished from theories of vicarious liability, § 16:30

Enforcing the judgment, generally, § 16:1 to 16:28

Evidence, collection from multiple defendants, § 16:45

Examination, supplemental proceedings, § 16:20 to 16:25

Excess judgment, § 16:6 Execution, § 16:27, 16:28

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT —Cont'd —Cont'd Form of satisfaction or release, Multiple defendants, collection from § 16:48 —Cont'd binding effect of prior judgment, Health care providers, discharge of § 16:39, 16:40 lien, § 16:53 complaint for contribution, Installments, satisfaction of judg-§ 16:42, 16:43 ment, § 16:47 contribution, § 16:33 to 16:46 Insurance cross claims, § 16:41 cancellation of policy, § 16:15 defenses, § 16:44 cooperation clause, breach of, distinguished from theories of § 16:17 vicarious liability, § 16:30 coverage, lack of, § 16:13, 16:14 evidence, § 16:45 default judgment, § 16:7 to 16:9 judgment, § 16:46 defenses of insurance company, malpractice, medical malpractice, § 16:12 to 16:17 § 16:31, 16:43 insured of insurer, effect of judgmedical malpractice, § 16:31, ment against, § 16:5 16:43 notice, lack of, § 16:16 payment, inability of one to pay, recourse against insurer, § 16:1 to § 16:35 16:17 physicians, malpractice, § 16:31 subrogation, § 16:10, 16:11 prescription, § 16:40 suit against insurer alone, § 16:2 to pro-rata share, liability for, § 16:34 16:9 separate action to enforce, § 16:37 uninsured or underinsured, § 16:18 to 16:46 waiver, § 16:14 settlement, § 16:36 Investment advice, proper application solidary liability, § 16:29 to 16:32 of proceeds, § 16:55 to 16:57 time for commencement, § 16:38 Joint check to attorney and client, vicarious liability theories, proper application of proceeds, distinguished from, § 16:30 § 16:50 to 16:54 No action clause, effect of, § 16:3 Lack Notice, § 16:11, 16:16 insurance coverage, § 16:13, 16:14 Orders, § 16:22 notice, § 16:16 Payment, inability of one to pay, Liens, proper application of proceeds § 16:35 to discharge of, § 16:52, 16:53 Physician's malpractice, collection Lump sum, satisfaction of judgment, from multiple defendants, § 16:47 § 16:31 Malpractice, collection from multiple Prescription, collection from multiple defendants, § 16:31, 16:43 defendants, § 16:40 Medical malpractice, collection from Proceeds, proper application of, multiple defendants, § 16:31, § 16:50 to 16:57 16:43 Proper court, supplemental proceed-Motions, § 16:22 ings, § 16:21 Multiple defendants, collection from Pro-rata share, liability for, § 16:34 general treatment, § 16:29 to Reachable assets, § 16:26 16:46 Recourse against insurer, § 16:1 to answers, § 16:44 16:17

COLLECTING THE JUDGMENT —Cont'd

Refusal to appear, § 16:25

Release of judgment. See Satisfaction of judgment, below

Satisfaction of judgment

clerk of court, payment to as satisfaction, § 16:49

form of satisfaction or release, **§ 16:48**

installments, § 16:47

lump sum, § 16:47

Seizure as wrongful or improper, § 16:28

Separate action to enforce, § 16:37 to 16:46

Service of process or papers, § 16:22 Settlement, § 16:4, 16:36 Solidary liability, § 16:29 to 16:32 Subrogation, § 16:10, 16:11, 16:54 Supplemental proceedings, § 16:19 to 16:26

Time for commencement, § 16:38 Trust account, proper application of proceeds, § 16:51 to 16:54 Uninsured or underinsured, § 16:18

Vicarious liability theories, distinguished from, § 16:30

Waiver of insurance, § 16:14

Wrongful or improper seizure, § 16:28

COLLECTIONS

Attorney-client relationship, collection of more than agreed to, § 2:121

Judgment. See index heading Col-LECTING THE JUDGMENT

Pretrial practice and procedure, collection of real evidence, § 10:118

Settlement and compromise, collection of proceeds, § 6:178

COLLEGES AND UNIVERSITIES

Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts, § 3:112

COMMENCEMENT

Collecting the judgment, time for commencement, § 16:38

COMMENCEMENT—Cont'd

Discovery, depositions before commencement of action, § 8:108
Prelitigation investigation, § 3:5
Statute of limitations, commencement of proceedings to stop running, § 7:47 to 7:58

COMMERCIAL PROVIDER OF ALCOHOLIC BEVERAGES

Negligence, § 4:32, 4:33

COMMON AREAS

Premises liability, condition and maintenance of common areas, § 4:183

COMMON CHARACTER

Class actions, § 7:119, 7:120

COMPARATIVE FAULT

General treatment, § 4:74 to 4:79
Appeal or review, § 15:58
Assault and battery, § 4:110, 4:125
Attorney-client relationship, notice to client of effect of comparative fault, § 2:180

Avoidable consequences, § **4:76**, **7:306**

Avoidance of danger, degree and standard of care, § 4:75

Burden of proof, § 12:15, 12:16 Challenging pleadings. See index

Challenging pleadings. See index heading Challenging Pleadings

Degree of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, § 4:75

Discovery of danger, degree and standard of care, § 4:75

Evidence, § 12:62

Federal Employers' Liability Act, § 4:79

Instructions to jury, § 13:49

Medical malpractice, comparative fault of patient, § **4:338**

Minors, § 4:78

New trial, § 15:16

Opening statements, comparative fault defense, § 11:93

Pleadings, § 7:212

Products liability, § 4:242 to 4:244, 4:250

COMPARATIVE FAULT—Cont'd

Standard of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, § 4:75
Sudden emergency doctrine, § 4:77
Summary judgment, comparative fault as matter of law, § 10:73

COMPENSATION

See index heading Wages or Compensation

COMPENSATORY DAMAGES

See index heading Damages

COMPETENCY OR INCOMPETENCY

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Discovery, objection to competency of witness, § 8:170

Evaluation of the case, § 2:76 to 2:78

Examination of witnesses, § 12:126 to 12:134

Filing suit

incompetents, absent persons, § 7:34

New trial, competent newly discovered evidence, § 15:8

Referral, competence and case referral, **§ 2:76 to 2:78**

Selecting the jury, competency of juror, § 11:53, 11:54

Settlement and compromise, incompetent person, § 6:169 to 6:173

COMPETITORS

Expert witnesses, location and selection, § 3:114

COMPLAINTS

Collecting the judgment, complaint for contribution, § 16:42, 16:43

Filing suit, § 7:51, 7:52

Punitive damages, amendment of complaint, § 5:166

Sample cases, complaint for medical malpractice, § 17:9

Settlement reached before or after complaint filed, § 6:156 to 6:168

COMPLEX CASES

Attorney-client relationship, multiple file system in complex cases, § 2:202 to 2:216

Mediation of, § 9:84

COMPLIANCE OR NONCOMPLIANCE

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, compliance with industrial standards, § 3:88 to 3:90

Products liability, compliance with standards, § 4:249

Relevancy of evidence, compliance with industrial safety standards, § 12:81 to 12:83

Settlement and compromise, compliance motion, § 6:175

Submitting the case, findings in nonjury case, § 13:99

COMPOSITION OF PRODUCT

Products liability, unreasonably dangerous, § 4:218

COMPROMISE

See index heading Settlement and Compromise

COMPULSORY MATTERS

Arbitration, § 9:14, 9:42 to 9:49, 9:73

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Joinder of parties, § 7:93 to 7:95 Products liability, prelitigation

investigation and analysis, \$ 3:73

COMPUTATION

See index heading Calculation or Computation

COMPUTERS

Attorney-client relationship, setting up the client's file, § 2:217

Expert witnesses, location and selection, § 3:108

COMPUTERS—Cont'd

Pretrial practice and procedure, preparation of computer simulations, § 10:123

Real or demonstrative evidence, computer simulation of accident, § 12:225

CONCEPTION

Medical malpractice, wrongful conception, § 4:324

CONCLUSION OF BAD FAITH LETTER

Settlement and compromise, § 6:108

CONCLUSIVENESS OF AWARD

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:60

CONDITION OF MIND

Pleadings, § 7:167

CONDITIONS PRECEDENT

Pleadings, § 7:168

CONFERENCES

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Jury instruction conference, § 13:36
Pretrial practice and procedure. See
index heading Pretrial Practice
AND PROCEDURE

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

CONFESSION

Evidence, presentation of, § 12:109

CONFIDENTIAL INFORMATION

Arbitration and mediation, nonconfidential communications, § 9:92

Attorney-client relationship, maintenance of confidentiality, § 2:160 to 2:164

Discovery. See index heading

Evaluation of the case, use of confidential information prohibited, § 2:84

CONFIRMATION

Arbitration award, § 9:63 to 9:70, 9:74

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Default, confirmation of, § 7:313 Evaluation of the case, confirmation of rejection in writing, § 2:60

Initial client contact and interview, follow up with confirmation letter, § 2:21

CONFLICT OF INTEREST

Attorney-client. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Disqualification of assigned trial judge, § 11:28 to 11:32

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, § 6:147 to 6:151

CONFLICT OF LAWS

General treatment, § 7:141 to 7:147
Delictual actions, § 7:146, 7:147
Evaluation of the case, § 2:53
Federal versus state court, § 7:142
Filing suit, generally, § 7:141 to
7:147

Independent damages claims, § 5:228
Initial client contact and interview,
§ 2:53

Products liability, § 7:147
Punitive damages, § 5:162
Quasi-delictual actions, § 7:146,
7:147

Renvoi, § 7:144

States, conflict between, § 7:143 to 7:145

Substantive matters, § 7:145

CONFLICTS

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

CONFLICTS—Cont'd

Conflict of interest. See index heading Conflict of interest

Damages, conflicting expert opinion, § 5:117

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Instructions to jury, § 13:68

Interest. See index heading Conflict of Interest

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, conflicting evidence, § 15:36

Laws. See index heading Conflict of Laws

Pretrial practice and procedure, conflicts in schedules, § 10:4, 10:5

Trial, anticipating scheduling conflicts, § 11:1 to 11:6

CONFORMITY OR NONCONFORMITY

Objections to evidence, conforming pleadings to proof, § 12:95

Products liability, nonconformity to express warranty, § 4:227, 4:228

Rebuttal, establishment of conformity to standard of care, § 12:57

CONJECTURE

Damages, inability to work, § 5:72

CONSENT JUDGMENTS

Settlement, concluding settlements, § 6:155

CONSENT OR APPROVAL

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Battery defense, § 4:122

Conversion, defense, § 4:169

Entry of judgment, approval of proposed written judgment, § 14:6

Evidence. See index heading EVIDENCE

Expert witnesses, permissible expert opinion, § 3:95

False imprisonment, defense, § 4:137

CONSENT OR APPROVAL—Cont'd

Informed consent. See index heading Informed Consent

Intentional infliction of emotional distress, defense, § 4:154

Intentional torts. See index heading Intentional Torts

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, consent of opposing party, § 15:45

Jurisdiction not conferred by consent, § 7:123

Leave of court. See index heading Leave of Court

Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice

Parties, permissive joinder of parties, § 7:97 to 7:100

Pleadings, lack of consent, § 7:218
Pretrial practice and procedure,
amendment of pleadings,
§ 10:25

Referral, consent of client for fee sharing with attorney from different firm, § 2:78

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Verdict, consent of opposing party, § 13:95

CONSISTENCY OR INCONSISTENCY

Damages, evidence of conduct inconsistent with claim, § 5:116

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:39

New trial, inconsistency in jury verdict form, § 15:11

Verdicts. See index heading Verdicts

CONSOLIDATION OF TRIALS

General treatment, § 11:20 to 11:22

CONSORTIUM, LOSS OF

Awardable damages, § 5:229, 5:230

Governing law, § 5:228

Independent damages claims, § 5:225 to 5:230

Parent-child relationship, applicability to, § 5:227

CONSORTIUM, LOSS OF—Cont'd

Potential claimants in bodily injury case, § 5:29

Products liability, § 4:274

Proof, § 5:230

Recovery traditionally limited to spouses, § 5:226, 5:227

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW

Damages, unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in medical malpractice actions, § 5:121

Punitive damages, § 5:169

CONSTRUCTION OR INTERPRETATION

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:35

Attorney-client relationship, employment agreement, § 2:109

Discovery, construction of relevancy requirement, § 8:28

Medical Malpractice Act, § 4:293

Pleadings. See index heading Plead-

CONSTRUCTION WORK

Negligence, highway department guidelines, § 4:57

Premises liability. See index heading Premises Liability

Products liability, construction of product, § 4:218

CONSTRUCTIVE NOTICE

Premises liability, § 4:177

CONSTRUCTIVE RECEIPT OF PRESENT VALUE

Structured settlements, § 6:139

CONSULTANTS

Expert witnesses. See index heading Expert Witnesses

Medical malpractice, consultation with other physicians, § 4:307

Pretrial practice and procedure, consultation with experts, § 10:59 to 10:62

Products liability, nontestifying experts, § 4:286

CONSULTANTS—Cont'd

Selecting the jury, use of jury consultant, § 11:79, 11:80

CONTACT

Attorney-client relationship, stressing importance of maintaining contact, § 2:195 to 2:197

Battery, harmful or offensive contact, § 4:112

Expert witnesses, initial contact, § 3:128 to 3:130

Initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial CLIENT
CONTACT AND INTERVIEW

Opening statements, eye contact, § 11:109

Selecting the jury, prior contacts, § 11:57 to 11:67

CONTAINERS

Products liability, sealed containers, § **4:245**

CONTEMPT

Discovery rights, enforcement of, § 8:258 to 8:260

CONTENTIONS

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Instructions to jury, contentions of parties misstated, § 13:69

Pretrial practice and procedure, trial brief, § 10:141

CONTEST OR CHALLENGE

See index heading Challenge or Contest

CONTINUANCES

General treatment, § 11:8 to 11:19 Additional evidence, § 11:15

Counsel, absence of, § 11:18

Discovery, need to complete, § 11:13

Discretionary continuances, § 11:9

Motion for continuance and hearing, § 11:19

Party, unavailability of, § 11:17 Peremptory continuances, § 11:10 Summary judgment, § 10:22

Timing for request, § 11:11

CONTINUANCES—Cont'd

Unpreparedness of counsel, § 11:14 When likely to be granted or denied, § 11:12 to 11:18

Witness, unavailability of, § 11:16, 11:17

CONTRACTORS

Statute of limitations, § 7:14

CONTRACTS OR AGREEMENTS

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Media-

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client RELATIONSHIP

Damages, attorneys' fees generally not element of compensatory damages absent statute or contract, § 5:14

Discovery scope, insurance agreements, § 8:23

Employment agreements. See index heading Employment

Expert witnesses, employment, § 3:133

Filing suit, § 7:43

Negligence, existence of duty, § 4:8 Prima facie case, union contracts as proof of lost earnings, § 12:39

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Stipulations. See index heading STIP-ULATIONS

CONTRA NON VALENTUM

Filing suit, § 7:23 to 7:25, 7:36

CONTRIBUTION

Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants. Tortfeasors, contribution among, below

Parties, contribution of defendants. § 7:106

Pleadings, § 7:239

Settlement and compromise, good faith settlement discharges settling defendant from liability for contribution, § 6:124, 16:36

CONTRIBUTION—Cont'd

Tortfeasors, contribution among general treatment, § 16:33 to 16:46

inability of one to pay, § 16:35 pro-rata share, liability for, § 16:34 separate action to enforce contribu-

general treatment, § 16:37 to 16:46

answer, § 16:44

binding effect of prior judgment for injured party, § 16:39, 16:40

complaint for contribution, § 16:42, 16:43

cross claims in underlying action, § 16:41

defenses, § 16:44

evidence, § 16:45

judgment, § 16:46

medical malpractice, complaint for contribution, § 16:43

prescription, § 16:40

time for commencing, § 16:38 settlement by one tortfeasor, effect of, § 16:36

CONTRIBUTORY NEGLIGENCE

Independent damages claims, § 5:208

CONVENTIONS

Expert witnesses, location and selection through exhibitors at specialty conventions, § 3:116

CONVERSION

General treatment, § 4:155 to 4:172 Acts which constitute conversion. § 4:161 to 4:166

Altering chattel, § 4:163

Assertion of ownership, § 4:160

Circumstances proving conversion, § 4:157

Consent, defense, § 4:169

Damages, § 4:172

Damage to property, § 4:172

Defenses, § 4:158, 4:167 to 4:171

Definition, § 4:156 to 4:160

Demand and refusal. § 4:159

CONVERSION—Cont'd

Destroying chattel, § 4:163
Disposal of chattel, § 4:165
Dispossession, § 4:162
Estoppel, defense, § 4:170
Evidence, § 4:157
Good faith, defense, § 4:168
Intentional act, § 4:158
Interest of defendant, defense, § 4:171

Mistake of law or fact, defense, § 4:158

Ratification, defense, § **4:170** Refusal

demand and refusal, § 4:159 surrender chattel, § 4:166

Surrender chattel, refusal to, § 4:166 Theory of liability, generally, § 4:155 to 4:172

Using chattel, § 4:164 Waiver, defense, § 4:170

COOPERATION CLAUSE

Collecting the judgment, breach of cooperation clause, § 16:17

COPIES

Discovery, § 8:156

CORPORATIONS

Discovery, deposition of corporation, § 8:131, 8:132

Final argument, defendant as corporation, § 13:23

Foreign corporations. See index heading Foreign Corporations

Negligence, corporate officers, § 4:23 Pleadings, § 7:202

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtaining witness statements from corporate employees, § 3:49

Products liability, successor liability, § 4:234

Selecting the jury, corporate defendants' "deep pockets," § 11:67

Service of process and papers on, § 7:262 to 7:267

CORRECTION

Appeal or review, correction of record, § 15:67

Arbitration award, § 9:68, 9:75

Medical malpractice, corrective surgery, § 4:328

CORRESPONDENCE

See index heading Letters

CORROBORATION

Damages, corroboration of testimony, § 5:62

COSTS AND EXPENSES

Actions. See index heading Costs of Actions

Appeal or review, potential costs, § 15:69

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Attorneys' fees. See index heading Attorneys' Fees

Burden of proof. See index heading Burden of Proof

Collecting the judgment, § **16:24** Damages. See index heading Damages

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Evaluation of the case, § 2:74, 2:75

Evidence. See index heading Burden of Proof

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

Medical expenses. See index heading Medical Expenses

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, professional investigators, § 3:28

Pretrial practice and procedure, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, § 10:103

Prima facie case. See index heading Prima Facie Case

COSTS AND EXPENSES—Cont'd

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

COSTS OF ACTIONS

General treatment, § 14:13 to 14:20 Court fees, § 14:16 Depositions, § 14:18 Discovery, § 14:18 Expert witness fees, § 14:17 Fees

attorneys. See index heading Attorneys' Fees

court fees, § 14:16

expert witness fees, § 14:17 sheriff's fees, § 14:19

Interest on judgment, award on costs of action, § 14:33

Interpreters, § 14:20

Prevailing party, right to recover, § 14:13

Right of prevailing party to recover, § 14:13

Service of process, § 14:19 Settlement offer, effects of, § 14:14 Sheriff's fees, § 14:19 Taxation, § 14:15 to 14:20

COUNSELING PLAINTIFF

Statute of limitations has run or is about to run, § 7:32

COUNTERCLAIMS

Filing suit, § 7:53
Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:39

COUNTEROFFERS

Settlement and compromise, § 6:74 to 6:81

COUNTERPROOF

Discovery plan, creation of, § 8:82

COURTS

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

Costs of actions, court fees, § 14:16 Discretion. See index heading DISCRETION OF COURT

COURTS—Cont'd

Examination of witnesses. See index heading Examination of Witnesses

Leave of court. See index heading Leave of Court

Products liability, court-appointed experts, § 4:283

Rules. See index heading Rules of Court

Settlement. See index heading
SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE
Submitting the case. See index heading Submitting the Case

CO-WORKERS

Damages, testimony of co-workers, § 5:112

CPA

Expert witnesses, wage and economic loss calculations by CPA, § 3:102

CREDIBILITY OF WITNESS

Discovery, § 8:42
Expert witnesses, selecting, § 3:123
Instructions to jury, § 13:42
Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:37

Submitting the case, motions at close of case, § 13:10

CREDIT

Settlement and compromise, § 6:130

CRIMINAL MATTERS

Assault and battery, § 4:96 Attorney-client relationship, illegal fees, § 2:120

Discovery, stay of discovery by district attorney in related criminal matter, § 8:231

Premises liability, criminal acts of third persons, § 4:197

CROSS APPEALS

General treatment, § 15:81

CROSSCLAIMS

Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, § 16:41
Filing suit, § 7:53

CROSSCLAIMS—Cont'd Incidental actions, § 7:242, 7:243

CROSS-EXAMINATION

General treatment, § 12:144 to 12:147

Adverse medical witness, § 17:17, 17:18

Discovery, § 8:144 to 8:147, 8:161 Expert witnesses, § 12:178 Objective, § 12:145

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND PROCEDURE

Recommendations, § 12:147 Scope of cross-examination, § 12:140 Techniques, § 12:147

CROSS-SECTION

Selecting the jury, right to cross-section, § 11:41, 11:42

CURATIVE INSTRUCTIONS

Instructions to jury, sufficiency of curative instructions, § 13:71

CURATORS

Parties, curatorship, § 7:71 Sample cases, curator on behalf of interdict, § 17:46

CUSTODY AND CUSTODIANS

Negligence, duty of custodian of inmate, § 4:16

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitiga-TION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

CUSTOM

Negligence and standard of care, custom in relevant community,

Pretrial practice and procedure, becoming familiar with local court customs, § 10:1, 10:2

Relevancy of evidence, § 12:75, 12:78

DAMAGES

General treatment, § 5:1 to 5:240 Actual earnings not determinative, § 5:87

DAMAGES—Cont'd

Additional recovery for loss of use, § 5:141

Adequacy or inadequacy, verdict that fails to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as matter of law, § 5:104

Adjustments, economic adjustments to award, § 5:98

Adult unemployed claimants, § 5:79 to 5:83

Advancement, lost opportunities for job advancement, § 5:90 to 5:92

Alternates or alternatives employment, alternative, § 5:73 payment methods, § 5:11 potential claimants in bodily injury

case, alternative to injured party's recovery, § 5:32 to 5:34

Amount

measure of damages. See Personal property damage, below prima facie case, § 12:35 to 12:41 punitive damages, § 5:170 to 5:176

unconstitutionality of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in medical malpractice actions, § 5:121

Appeal or review, § 15:62, 15:63 Assault and battery, § 4:88, 4:102, 4:105 to 4:110, 4:124 to 4:126

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT RELATIONSHIP

Attorneys' fees, element of compensatory damages, § 5:14 Bills

medical bills, compensatory damages, § 5:43

repair estimates or bills, § 5:144 Birth. See index heading BIRTH

Bodily injury case, potential claimants in, § 5:26 to 5:39

Burden of proof

mitigation of damages, § 5:152

Calculation

pain and suffering damages, § 5:120, 5:121

DAMAGES—Cont'd	DAMAGES—Cont'd
Calculation—Cont'd	Claimants, potential claimants in
prospective earnings loss damages,	bodily injury case—Cont'd
§ 5:74 to 5:77	spouse or other relatives—Cont'd
Capacity or incapacity, impaired earning capacity, § 5:85 to 5:98	emotional distress, negligent infliction of, § 5:30, 5:31
Causation, § 5:53 Checklists, damages evaluation	lost earnings and services, § 5:34
checklist, § 5:17, 5:240 Children or minors	medical expenses, reimbursement of, § 5:33
independent damages claims. See	Collateral source rule
index heading Independent	general treatment, § 5:15
Damages Claims	medical expenses, reduction for
potential claimants in bodily injury case, § 5:27	expenses paid by collateral sources, § 5:54
proof regarding infant claimants, § 5:113	subrogation or reimbursement rights of collateral source,
shortened life expectancy, § 5:129	§ 5:16
special concerns regarding very young children, § 5:97	Compensation or wages. See Earnings, below
unemployed claimants, § 5:84	Compensatory damages
Claimants, potential claimants in	general treatment, § 5:5 to 5:14
bodily injury case	assault and battery, § 4:108
employer of injured party, § 5:38 estate of injured party	death prior to full payment, effect of, § 5:13
general treatment, § 5:35 to	earnings. Earnings, loss of, below
5:37	general damages, § 5:7
recoverable damages, § 5:36	loss of earnings. Earnings, loss of,
wrongful death claim	below
distinguished, § 5:37	medical expenses. Medical
hospital having lien rights, § 5:39	expenses, below
incompetent as physically injured party, § 5:27	nonpecuniary damages. Nonpecuniary damages,
minor as physically injured party,	below
§ 5:27	pain and suffering. Pain and suffering, below
physically injured party	<u> </u>
general treatment, § 5:26 to 5:39	past, present, and future damages, below
incompetent, § 5:27 minor, § 5:27	prima facie case for damages recovery, § 5:6
relatives, spouse or other relatives,	products liability, § 4:267
below	special damages, § 5:8
spouse or other relatives	specific items, § 5:40 to 5:147
general treatment, § 5:28 to	Competency or incompetency
5:34	potential claimants in bodily injury
alternative to injured party's recovery, § 5:32 to 5:34	case, incompetent persons, § 5:27
consortium, loss of, § 5:29	treatment as incompetent, § 5:50

DAMAGES—Cont'd Conduct inconsistent with claim, evidence of, § 5:116	DAMAGES—Cont'd Derivative liability, limitations on recovery, § 5:150
Conflicting expert opinion, § 5:117 Conjecture, inability to work, § 5:72	Destroyed property, § 5:139 Diary of plaintiff, § 5:108
Consistency or inconsistency, evidence of conduct inconsistent	Diminished earnings as evidence of damages, § 5:66
with claim, § 5:116 Consortium, loss of. See index head-	Disability, work disability programs, § 5:96
ing Consortium, Loss of Constitutional law, unconstitutional-	Discounts, present value, § 5:10, 5:75
ity of statutory limitation on amount of recovery in medical malpractice actions, § 5:121	Disfigurement, § 5:126, 5:127 Distinction between damages and wrongful death claim, § 5:37
Conversion, § 4:172 Corroboration of testimony, § 5:62	Duration of employment, § 5:82 Earnings
Costs or expenses future medical expenses, § 5:55 to 5:59	impaired earning capacity. See Impaired earning capacity, below
independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims	loss. See Earnings, loss of, below Earnings, loss of general treatment, § 5:60
medical expenses. See Medical expenses, below	compensatory damages, § 5:60 to 5:84
past expenses, compensatory damages, § 5:41 to 5:54	future earnings, proving loss of general treatment, § 5:69 to
reduction for expenses paid by collateral sources, § 5:54	5:77 calculating prospective earnings
Co-workers, testimony of, § 5:112 Death	loss, § 5:74 to 5:77 deduction from "lost years"
effect of death prior to full payment, § 5:13	award for "saved necessities," § 5:77
wrongful death. See Wrongful death and survival actions, below	defense attack, § 5:71 to 5:73 discounting prospective earnings to present value, § 5:75
Deduction from lost years awards for saved necessities, § 5:77	inflation, effect of, § 5:76 requirements, § 5:70
Defense attack future earnings, loss of, § 5:71 to 5:73	minors, special considerations regarding unemployed minor claimants, § 5:84
future medicals, § 5:59 medical claims, § 5:48 to 5:53,	past earnings loss, proving general treatment, § 5:61 to
5:59 pain and suffering claims, § 5:115	5:68 corroboration of plaintiff's
to 5:119 past earnings loss, § 5:63	testimony, § 5:62 defense attack, § 5:63
Defenses, sensitivities as no defense, \$ 5:118	housekeeping services, § 5:68 self-employed claimants, § 5:64
Demonstrative evidence. § 5:109	to 5:66

DAMAGES—Cont'd	DAMAGES—Cont'd
Earnings, loss of—Cont'd	Emotional distress for witnessing
past earnings loss, proving	injury to others, physical conse-
—Cont'd	quences of—Cont'd
unemployed claimants, § 5:67	foreseeability requirement
potential claimants, § 5:34	—Cont'd
unemployed adult claimants,	direct involvement of plaintiff in
special considerations regard-	event witnessed, § 5:237
ing	emotional attachment, § 5:238
general treatment, § 5:79 to	family member, § 5:239
5:83	guidelines to test recovery
duration and earnings rates of employment, § 5:82	general treatment, § 5:234 to 5:239
intent to find employment, § 5:80	foreseeability requirement, above
obtainable employment, § 5:81	significant discernible physical
work history, relevance of,	injury requirement, § 5:235
§ 5:83	significant discernible physical
Economics	injury requirement, § 5:235
award, economic adjustments to,	traditional impact doctrine,
§ 5:98	§ 5:232, 5:233
calculation of prospective earnings loss damages, § 5:74 to 5:77	Employment
Emotional distress	alternative employment, § 5:73
infliction. See Infliction of emo-	conjecture, inability to work,
tional distress, below	§ 5:72
negligence, generally, § 5:136	co-workers, testimony of, § 5:112
spouse or other relatives, recovery	diminished earnings as evidence of
for negligent infliction of	damages, § 5:66
emotional distress, § 5:30,	duration of employment, § 5:82 earnings. See Earnings, above
5:31	goals, inability to achieve
witnessing injury to others. See	occupational goals or change
Emotional distress for witnessing injury to others,	jobs, § 5:93 to 5:97
physical consequences of,	intent, § 5:80, 5:94
below	interference with career goal,
Emotional distress for witnessing	§ 5:95
injury to others, physical conse-	limitations on recovery, § 5:155
quences of	lost opportunities for job advance-
general treatment, § 5:231 to	ment, § 5:90 to 5:92
5:239	obtainable employment, § 5:81
direct involvement of plaintiff in	potential, § 5:38, 5:94
event witnessed, foresee-	relevance of work history, § 5:83
ability requirement, § 5:237 emotional attachment, foresee-	self-employed claimants, § 5:64 to
ability requirement, § 5:238	5:66
family member, foreseeability	unemployed claimants, § 5:67,
requirement, § 5:239	5:78 to 5:84
foreseeability requirement	voluntary termination of employ-
general treatment, § 5:236 to	ment, § 5:88
5:239	work disability programs, § 5:96

DAMAGES—Cont'd	DAMAGES—Cont'd
Employment—Cont'd	Evidence—Cont'd
work-related claims, limitations on recovery, § 5:155	impaired earning capacity, § 5:89 to 5:97
Enjoyment of life, loss of, § 5:124, 5:125 Estate of injured party, potential	independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims
claimants in bodily injury case, § 5:35 to 5:37	intentional mental distress, no physical contact, § 5:133 to
Estimates, repair estimates or bills, § 5:144	5:135 lost profits as evidence of dam-
Evaluation case. See Evaluation of the case, below	ages, § 5:65 pain and suffering, § 5:105 to 5:114
damages, § 5:1 to 5:240	past earnings loss, § 5:61 to 5:68
Evaluation of the case	past expenses, compensatory dam-
general treatment, § 1:4, 2:49	ages, § 5:41 to 5:47
evidence, evaluation dependent on, § 5:3	past pain and suffering, § 5:105 to 5:112
extent of damages, § 2:70	potential claimants in bodily injury
liability versus damages, § 2:68 to	case, § 5:31
2:70 methodology. Evaluation	potential employment, evidence of § 5:94
methodology, above	property damage, § 5:143 to 5:146
Evidence	punitive damages, § 5:164
burden of proof. See Burden of proof, above	time or date, proving past pain and suffering, § 5:105 to 5:112
children or minors, proof regarding	value, § 5:146
infant claimants, § 5:113	witnesses. See Witnesses, below
compensatory damages, evidence	Expectations
in support of claim for, § 5:42	realistic expectations, § 5:91
to 5:47	shortened life expectancy, § 5:128
conduct inconsistent with claim,	to 5:130
evidence of, § 5:116	Expert opinion
demonstrative evidence, § 5:109 diminished earnings as evidence of	nature and extent of damages, § 12:162 to 12:168
damages, § 5:66	pain and suffering, expert
earnings, past earnings loss, § 5:61 to 5:68	testimony conflicting claims, § 5:117
enjoyment of life, loss of, § 5:125 evaluation as dependent on proof,	personal property damage, proving, § 5:145
§ 5:3	False imprisonment, § 4:139
future earnings, loss of, § 5:69 to	Family or relatives
5:77	independent damages claims. See
future medical expenses, § 5:55 to 5:58	index heading Independent Damages Claims
future pain and suffering, § 5:114	potential claimants in bodily injury
humiliation and embarrassment	case, § 5:28 to 5:34
from disfigurement, § 5:127	testimony of family, § 5:112

evaluation of damages, § 2:49

DAMAGES—Cont'd DAMAGES—Cont'd Governmental defendants—Cont'd Fear of recurring illness or injury, § 5:131 trial by jury, limitation on, § 5:20 Final argument, § 13:25 History, relevance of work history, Former matters. See Past matters, § 5:83 Hospital having lien rights, potential Friends, testimony of, § 5:112 claimants in bodily injury case, § 5:39 Fright and nervousness, § 5:102 Housekeeping services, § 5:68 Full payment, effect of death prior to, Humiliation and embarrassment from § 5:13 disfigurement, evidence of, Future matters § 5:127 damages, § 5:9 to 5:12 Husband and wife earnings loss. See Earnings, loss independent damages claims. See of, above index heading Independent medical care or expenses. See Future medical care or Damages Claims expenses, below potential claimants in bodily injury case, § 5:28 to 5:34 pain and suffering, evidence of, Immunity, § 5:19 § 5:114 Future medical care or expenses Impact, physical impact requirement, § 5:101 general treatment, § 5:55 to 5:59 certainty, establishing reasonable Impaired earning capacity certainty of future medical general treatment, § 5:85 to 5:98 expenses, § 5:57 actual earnings not determinative, defense attack on, § 5:59 § 5:87 evidence, § 5:55 to 5:58 economic adjustments to award, reasonable certainty of future § 5:98 medical expenses, § 5:57 inability to achieve occupational reasonable value of future medical goals or change jobs, proof care, § 5:58 required, § 5:93 to 5:97 requirements, § 5:55 to 5:59 lost opportunities for job advancevalue, establishing reasonable ment, proof required, § 5:90 value of future medical to 5:92 expenses, § 5:58 nature of impaired earning capac-General damages, § 5:7 ity award, § 5:86 to 5:88 proof required, § 5:89 to 5:97 inability to achieve occupational voluntary termination of employgoals or change jobs, § 5:93 ment, § 5:88 to 5:97 Inability to work conjectural, § 5:72 interference with career goal, Independent damages claims. See § 5:95 index heading Independent Dam-Governmental defendants AGES CLAIMS general treatment, § 5:18 to 5:24 Inflation, effect of, § 5:76 immunity, § 5:19 Infliction of emotional distress insurance coverage, effect of, intentional infliction, § 4:140 § 5:23 negligent infliction, generally, multiple claims, § 5:22 § 5:136 multiple governmental defendants, Initial client contact and interview.

§ 5:21

DAMAGES—Cont'd
Limitations on recovery—Cont'd
statutory limitations, § 5:149
work-related claims, § 5:155
Limitations or restrictions
additional recovery for loss of use,
§ 5:142
jury and jury trial, limitation on
trial by jury, § 5:20
medical malpractice actions,
unconstitutionality of statu- tory limitation on amount of
recovery in, § 5:121
recovery. See Limitations on
recovery, above
trial by jury, limitation on trial,
§ 5:20
Loss of consortium. See index head-
ing Consortium, Loss of
Loss of earnings. See Earnings, loss
of, above
Loss of enjoyment of life, § 5:124 , 5:125
Loss of future earnings, proof of,
§ 5:69 to 5:77
Lost chance of survival. See index
heading Lost Chance of Sur-
VIVAL
Lost opportunities, § 5:90 to 5:92
Lost profits as evidence of damages,
§ 5:65
Lost property, § 5:139
Lost years awards, deduction from lost years awards for saved
necessities, § 5:77
Maintenance or repair
estimates or bills for repairs,
§ 5:144
property repairable, § 5:140
Malingerer, claimant as, § 5:49
Matter of law, verdict that fails to
include compensation for pain
and suffering inadequate as,
§ 5:104
Measure of damages. See Personal
property damage, below
Medical care or treatment
defense attack on medical claims, § 5:48 to 5:53, 5:59

DAMAGES—Cont'd	DAMAGES—Cont'd
Medical care or treatment—Cont'd	Medical records or reports, § 5:45,
future medical care. See Future	5:111
medical care or expenses,	Medical testimony, § 5:110
above	Mental distress, compensation for
incompetent treatment, § 5:50	intentional mental distress where
mitigation of pain and suffering	no physical contact
with remedial treatment, § 5:119	general treatment, § 5:132 to 5:136
prompt treatment, failure to obtain,	intent, proof of, § 5:134
§ 5:51	mental distress damages, proof of,
reasonable value of future medical	§ 5:135
care, § 5:58	negligent infliction of emotional
Medical claims, defense attack on,	distress, § 5:136
§ 5:48 to 5:53, 5:59	proof
Medical expenses	general treatment, § 5:133 to
general treatment, § 5:40 to 5:59	5:135
collateral sources, reduction for	intent, § 5:134
medical expenses paid by, § 5:54	mental distress damages, § 5:135
defense attack on medical claims	Methodology of evaluation, § 5:1 to
general treatment, § 5:48 to	5:3
5:53	Minors. See Children or minors,
causation, § 5:53	above
future medicals, § 5:59	Mitigation of damages
incompetent treatment, § 5:50	general treatment, § 5:151 to
malingerer, claimant as, § 5:49	5:153
pre-existing injury, § 5:52	assault and battery, § 4:102, 4:107,
prompt treatment, failure to	4:125, 4:126
obtain, § 5:51 future medical expenses. See	burden of proof, § 5:152
Future medical care or	failure to mitigate, § 5:153
expenses, above	negligence, comparative fault,
past expenses, requirements and	§ 4:76
proof	pain and suffering, failure to miti- gate pain and suffering with
general treatment, § 5:41	remedial treatment, § 5:119
defense attack on medical	products liability, failure to miti-
claims, above	gate damages, § 4:250
doctor's testimony, § 5:44	rebuttal, § 12:58 to 12:60
evidence in support of claim,	Mitigation of pain and suffering with
§ 5:42 to 5:47	remedial treatment, § 5:119
lay testimony, § 5:47	Modification or change, inability to
medical bills, § 5:43	achieve change in jobs, § 5:93
medical reports, § 5:45	to 5:97
plaintiff's testimony, § 5:46	Multiple claims, § 5:22
products liability, § 4:268	Multiple governmental defendants,
reimbursement, § 5:33	§ 5:21
Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice	Negligence. See index heading Negligence

DAMAGES—Cont'd Nervousness and fright, § 5:102	DAMAGES—Cont'd Pain and suffering—Cont'd
Neurological injuries, birth-related neurological injuries, § 5:25	future pain and suffering, proving, § 5:114
New trial, damages as excessive or inadequate, § 15:17	infant claimants, proving pain and suffering, § 5:113
Nonpecuniary damages disfigurement, § 5:126, 5:127	medical records, proving past pain and suffering, § 5:111
enjoyment of life, loss of, § 5:124, 5:125	medical testimony, proving past pain and suffering, § 5:110
fear of recurring illness or injury, § 5:131	past pain and suffering, proving general treatment, § 5:105 to
life expectancy, shortened, § 5:128 to 5:130	5:112 claimant's own testimony, § 5:106 to 5:108
pain and suffering, § 5:122 to 5:131	co-workers' testimony, § 5:112
Obtainable employment, § 5:81	demonstrative evidence, § 5:109 diary, using claimant's, § 5:108
Opening statements, discussion of, § 11:101, 11:102	friends' testimony, § 5:112
Order of trial, severance of issues,	medical records, § 5:111
§ 12:6, 12:7	medical testimony, § 5:110
Pain and suffering	physical impact requirement, § 5:101
general treatment, § 5:99 to 131	products liability, § 4:272
birth, wrongful birth, § 5:103	verdict that fails to include
co-workers' testimony, proving past pain and suffering,	compensation for pain and suffering, § 5:104
§ 5:112 defense attack on pain and suffer- ing claims	what constitutes pain and suffering general treatment, § 5:100 to 5:103
general treatment, § 5:115 to 5:119	birth, wrongful birth, § 5:103 fright and nervousness, § 5:102
conduct inconsistent with claim, evidence of, § 5:116	physical impact requirement, § 5:101
expert opinion, conflicting, § 5:117	wrongful birth, § 5:103 Past matters
failure to mitigate pain and suf- fering with remedial treat- ment, § 5:119	damages, § 5:9 to 5:12 earnings loss. See Earnings, loss of, above
peculiar sensitivities of claimant no defense, § 5:118	expenses, compensatory damages, § 5:41 to 5:54
demonstrative evidence, proving past pain and suffering, § 5:109	pain and suffering, § 5:105 to 5:112 Payments
family testimony, proving past pain	generally, § 5:24
and suffering, § 5:112	alternative payment methods,
friends testimony, proving past	§ 5:11
pain and suffering, § 5:112 fright and nervousness, § 5:102	death prior to full payment, effect of. \$ 5:13
1112111 AUG UG VOUSHOSS, V J. 104	

DAMAGES—Cont'd	DAMAGES—Cont'd
Payments—Cont'd	Potential—Cont'd
limitations on recovery. See Limi-	employment, § 5:38, 5:94
tations on recovery, above	Pre-existing injury, § 5:52
reduction for expenses paid by	Prelitigation investigations and analy-
collateral sources, § 5:54	sis. See index heading Prelitiga-
reimbursement rights of collateral	TION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS
source, § 5:16	Present damages, § 5:9 to 5:12
Personal property damage	Previous matters. See Past matters,
general treatment, § 5:137 to 5:146	above
destroyed property, measure of	Prima facie case. See index heading Prima Facie Case
damages, § 5:139	Prior matters. See Past matters, above
expert testimony, proof of property	Privileges and immunity, § 5:19
damage, § 5:145	Products liability, § 4:250, 4:267 to
loss of use, additional recovery,	4:276
§ 5:141, 5:142	Profits, lost profits as evidence of
lost property, measure of damages,	damages, § 5:65
§ 5:139	Prompt treatment, failure to obtain,
measure of damages	§ 5:51
general treatment, § 5:138 to	Property damage. See Personal prop-
5:142	erty damage, above
destroyed property, § 5:139	Prospective matters. See Future mat-
lost property, § 5:139	ters, above
repairable property, § 5:140	Punitive damages. See index heading Punitive Damages
use, additional recovery for loss	
of use, § 5:141, 5:142	Rates of earnings, duration of employment and, § 5:82
proof of property damage general treatment, § 5:143 to	Realistic expectations, § 5:91
5:146	Reasonable certainty of future medi-
expert testimony, § 5:145	cal expenses, § 5:57
repair bills or estimates, § 5:144	Reasonable value of future medical
value, evidence of, § 5:146	care, § 5:58
repairable property, measure of	Rebuttal, mitigation of damages,
damages, § 5:140	§ 12:58 to 12:60
repair bills or estimates, proof of	Records, medical records, § 5:111
property damage, § 5:144	Recoverable damages
use, additional recovery for loss of	general treatment, § 5:4 to 5:16
use, § 5:141, 5:142	collateral source rule, § 5:15, 5:16
value, evidence of, § 5:146	compensatory damages
Physical impact requirement, § 5:101	general treatment, § 5:5 to 5:14
Physical pain and suffering, § 5:100	attorneys' fees, element of
to 5:103	compensatory damages,
Physician's testimony, compensatory	§ 5:14
damages, § 5:44	general damages, § 5:7
Pleadings, § 7:213	past, present, and future dam-
Potential	ages, below
claimants in bodily injury case,	prima facie showing for dam-
§ 5:26 to 5:39	ages recovery, § 5:6

DAMAGES—Cont'd	DAMAGES—Cont'd
Recoverable damages—Cont'd	Services—Cont'd
compensatory damages—Cont'd	independent damages claims. See
special damages, § 5:8	index heading Independent
future damages. past, present, and	Damages Claims
future damages, below	potential claimants in bodily injury
independent damages claims. See index heading Independent	case, lost services, § 5:34
Damages Claims	Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and
limitations. See Limitations on	Compromise
recovery, above	Shortened life expectancy, § 5:128 to
past, present, and future damages	5:130
alternative methods of payment, § 5:11	Shortened work-life expectancy, § 5:130
discounted to present value, § 5:10	Special concerns regarding very young children, § 5:97
jury vs. judge determination, § 5:12	Special damages. See index heading Special Damages
potential claimants in bodily injury	Speculation
case, § 5:36 present damages. past, present, and future damages, above	interference with career goal, § 5:95
Recurring illness or injury, fear of, § 5:131	lost opportunities for job advancement, § 5:92
Reduction for expenses paid by collateral sources, § 5:54	Spouses. See Husband and wife, above
Reimbursement	Statutes
collateral source, reimbursement rights of, § 5:16	attorneys' fees generally not ele- ment of compensatory dam- ages absent statute or
medical expenses, § 5:33	contract, § 5:14
Relatives. See Family or relatives,	limitations on recovery, § 5:149
above	medical malpractice actions,
Relevance of work history, § 5:83	unconstitutionality of statu-
Repair. See Maintenance or repair,	tory limitation on amount of
above Reports, medical reports, § 5:45	recovery in, § 5:121
Reversionary trusts, § 5:24	Subrogation of collateral source, § 5:16
Sample cases. See index heading	Suffering. See Pain and suffering,
Sample Cases	above
Saved necessities, deduction from lost years awards for, § 5:77	Summary judgment, partial summary judgment, § 10:77
Selecting the jury pain and suffering, § 11:66	Survival actions. Wrongful death and survival actions, below
preconceived view on propriety of punitive damages, § 11:66	Termination of employment as voluntary, § 5:88
Self-employed claimants, § 5:64 to	Time or date
5:66 Services	discounted to present value, § 5:10, 5:75
housekeeping services, § 5:68	duration of employment, § 5:82

DAMAGES—Cont'd

Witnesses—Cont'd Time or date—Cont'd economic adjustments, calculation family, testimony of, § 5:112 of prospective earnings loss friends, testimony of, § 5:112 damages, § 5:74 independent damages claims. See evidence of past earnings loss, index heading Independent § 5:61 to 5:68 Damages Claims future matters. See Future matters, lay testimony, compensatory damabove ages, § 5:47 past damages, § 5:9 to 5:12 medical testimony, § 5:110 past pain and suffering, generally, present damages, § 5:9 to 5:12 proving past pain and suffering, § 5:106 to 5:108 § 5:105 to 5:112 scope of testimony, § 5:107 reasonable certainty of future Work disability programs, § 5:96 medical expenses, § 5:57 Work-life expectancy shortened, reasonable value of future medical § 5:130 care, § 5:58 Wrongful birth, § 5:103 Trial Wrongful death and survival actions judge versus jury determination, general treatment, § 4:203, 4:208, § 5:12 5:177 to 5:224 jury trial. See Jury and jury trial, calculating wrongful death damabove ages Unconstitutionality of statutory general treatment, § 5:201 to limitation on amount of 5:208 recovery in medical malpractice child's death, factors considered, actions, § 5:121 § 5:203 Unemployed claimants, § 5:67, 5:78 contributory negligence, § 5:208 to 5:84 decedent's settlement with joint Value or valuation tortfeasor, § 5:207 discounts, present value, § 5:10, discount to present value, 5:75 § 5:206 evidence of value, § 5:146 remarriage of decedent's spouse, independent damages claims. See effect of, § 5:205 index heading Independent support and services, loss of, Damages Claims § 5:204 Verdict, failure to include compensachild's death, factors considered in tion for pain and suffering inadcalculating wrongful death equate as matter of law, § 5:104 damages, § 5:203 Voluntary termination of employcompensable damages for wrongment, § 5:88 ful death action Wages or compensation. See Earngeneral treatment, § 5:194 to ings, above 5:200 Wife. See Husband and wife, above family and children, § 5:196 Witnesses funeral expenses, § 5:199 compensatory damages, § 5:44, medical expenses, § 5:199 5:46 parent of deceased child, corroboration of testimony, § 5:62 § 5:198 co-workers, testimony of, § 5:112 support and services, loss of, experts. See Expert opinion, above § 5:194

DAMAGES—Cont'd

DAMAGES—Cont'd Wrongful death and survival actions —Cont'd compensable damages for wrongful death action—Cont'd surviving spouse, § 5:197 contributory negligence, calculating wrongful death damages, § 5:208 discount to present value, calculating wrongful death damages, § 5:206 distinction between damages and wrongful death claim, § 5:37 family and children, compensable damages for wrongful death action, § 5:196 funeral expenses, compensable damages for wrongful death action, § 5:199 instantaneous death, recovery in survival action, § 5:192 loss of earnings, recovery in survival action, § 5:191 love, affection, society, and companionship, proof of damages for loss of, § 5:221 to 5:224 medical expenses, compensable damages for wrongful death action, § 5:199 mental pain and suffering damages, proof of wrongful death damages, § 5:221 to 5:224 pain and suffering, recovery in survival action, § 5:193 parent of deceased child, compensable damages for wrongful death action, § 5:198 persons entitled to recover for wrongful death general treatment, § 5:178 to 5:187 adopted minor children, § 5:182 to 5:184 DATE adoptive parents, § 5:184, 5:185 divorce, § 5:186 illegitimate children, § 5:180

putative spouse, § 5:181

DAMAGES—Cont'd Wrongful death and survival actions —Cont'd persons entitled to recover for wrongful death—Cont'd survivors defined in statute. § 5:179 unborn children, § 5:187 prior adjudication, § 5:189 proof of wrongful death damages general treatment, § 5:209 to 5:224 direct pecuniary losses, § 5:210 to 5:213 mental pain and suffering damages, § 5:221 to 5:224 support and services, loss of, § 5:215 to 5:220 remarriage of decedent's spouse, effect of, § 5:205 settlement with joint tortfeasor by decedent, calculating wrongful death damages, § 5:207 support and services, loss of calculating wrongful death damages, § 5:204 compensable damages for wrongful death action, § 5:194 proof of wrongful death damages, § 5:215 to 5:220 survival action, recovery in generally, § 4:208 instantaneous death, § 5:192 loss of earnings, § 5:191 pain and suffering, § 5:193 surviving spouse, compensable damages for wrongful death action, § 5:197 victims for whose death claim will lie, § 5:188

DAMAGE TO PROPERTY

See index heading Property Damage

See index heading Time or Date

DAUBERT CONSIDERATIONS

Expert witnesses, selecting, § 3:127

DAY CARE CENTERS

Negligence, § 4:45

DAY IN THE LIFE VIDEO

Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, § 10:122

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:202 to 12:206

DEADLINES

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, costs of professional investigators, § 3:28

Pretrial practice and procedure, deadlines for further discovery, § 10:50 to 10:52

DEADLOCKED JURY

Instructions to jury, § 13:73

DEATH

Certificate, expert witnesses, § 12:164

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Expert witnesses

cause of, § 12:163, 12:164

certificate, death certificate, § 12:164

Filing suit

party, death of, § 7:41

wrongful death actions, § 7:31

Initial client contact and interview, insurance claim in death cases, § 2:47

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:44

Service of process and papers, death of nonresident before, § 7:269

Wrongful death. See index heading Wrongful Death and Survival

DECEIT

See index heading Fraud

DECLINATORY EXCEPTION

Challenging pleadings, § 7:281

DECLINING CONTINGENCY FEE AGREEMENT

Bodily injury cases, § 2:128

DECREASE

See index heading Reduction or Decrease

DECREES

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:59, 9:77

DEDUCTIONS

Damages, deduction from lost years awards for saved necessities, § 5:77

"DEEP POCKETS"

Parties, § 7:99

Selecting the jury, belief of corporate defendants or insurance companies, § 11:67

DEFAULT AND DEFAULT JUDGMENT

General treatment, § 7:307 to 7:316 Collecting the judgment, § 16:7 to

Confirmation of default, § 7:313

Discovery sanction, § 8:253 to 8:257

Distinction between entry of default and default judgment, § 7:309

Entry of default and default judgment, distinction between, § 7:309

Filing suit, generally, § 7:307 to 7:316

Nature of default, § 7:307 to 7:316

Pleading default, § 7:310

Prima facie case, § 7:312

Procedural requirements, § 7:315

Res judicata, § 7:316

Scope of judgment, § 7:314

Time for default judgment, § 7:311

DEFECTS AND IRREGULARITIES

Design defects. See index heading Design Defects

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Filing suit. See index heading Filing Suit

Premises liability, § 4:179, 4:186, 4:192

DEFECTS AND IRREGULARITIES —Cont'd

Prima facie case, product liability, § 12:28

DEFENSE OF OTHERS

Assault and battery, § 4:119

DEFENSE OF PROPERTYBattery, § 4:123

DEFENSES

Appeal or review, § 15:58
Arbitration and mediation
pleading affirmative defense,
§ 9:12

tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:21 to 9:23

Assault and battery. See index heading Assault and Battery

Attorney-client relationship, scope of authority delegated by client and insurance company when insurance company bound to provide defense, § 2:155, 2:156

Burden of proof, § 12:15, 12:16 Challenging pleadings, § 7:293 to 7:306

Collecting the judgment. See index heading Collecting the Judgment

Comparative fault. See index heading Comparative Fault

Conversion, § 4:158, 4:167 to 4:171 Damages. See index heading Dam-

Discovery plan, creation of, § 8:80

Evaluation of the case, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from defense "with reservation of rights," § 2:98

Evidence, § 12:61 to 12:65

Expert witnesses, defense associations and location and selection of experts, § 3:111

Initial client contact and interview, considerations when retained for defense of party, § 2:4

Instructions to jury, § 13:49

Intentional infliction of emotional distress, § 4:149 to 4:154

DEFENSES—Cont'd

Intentional torts. See index heading Intentional Torts

Medical malpractice, § 4:330 to 4:338

Negligence, § 4:71 to 4:81

Opening statements, § 11:93

Pleadings. See index heading Plead-

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:18, 10:20, 10:21

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

DEFINITIONS

Assault, § 4:89 to 4:110 Attorney-client authority, § 2:239 Battery, § 4:111 to 4:126 Conversion, § 4:156 to 4:160

False imprisonment, § 4:128 to 4:132 Independent damages claims,

survivors defined in statute, § 5:179

Instructions to jury, definition of terms, § 13:43

Manufacturer, § 4:210 Medical malpractice, § 4:292

DELAY

See index heading Laches or Delay

DELIBERATIONS OF JURY

Instructions to jury, additional or supplemental instructions, § 13:72

DELICTUAL ACTIONS

Conflict of laws, § 7:146, 7:147

DEMAND

Conversion, § 4:159

Interest on judgment, accrual from date of judicial demand, § 14:27 to 14:30

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-INGS

DEMAND—Cont'd

Pretrial practice and procedure, demand for final witness list, § 10:51, 10:52

Real party in interest, incidental demand, § 7:61

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

DEMEANOR

Examination of witnesses, general tips regarding demeanor, § 12:138

Pretrial practice and procedure, general instructions as to demeanor and appearance, § 10:109

DEMONSTRATIVE AIDS

Opening statements, practice using demonstrative aids, § 11:114

Pretrial practice and procedure, preparation of, § 10:119 to 10:126

DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE

See index heading Real or Demonstrative Evidence

DENIAL

See index heading Refusal or Denial

DE NOVO TRIAL

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:13

DEPOSITIONS

General treatment, § 8:5, 8:107 to 8:171

Admissibility of deposition as evidence, § 8:163 to 8:171

Attorneys of record, § 8:167

Certification of, § 8:154 to 8:156

Corporation, deposition of, § 8:131, 8:132

Costs of actions, § 14:18

Creation of discovery plan, § 8:88 to 8:90, 8:102, 8:105

Effect of taking or using, § 8:166, 8:167

Enforcement of discovery rights, failure to attend deposition, § 8:247 Execution of judgment, § 8:116

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd

Failure to attend deposition after subpoena served, § 8:140

Filing of, § 8:154 to 8:156

Following other discovery, creation of discovery plan, § 8:102

Foreign jurisdiction depositions, § 8:119

Impeachment, use of prior deposition testimony, § 12:151

Irregularities, § 8:168, 8:169, 8:171

Manner or form of taking, § 8:170 Method for taking, § 8:142, 8:143

Minors, deposition of, § 8:134

Motion for termination or limiting, § 8:149, 8:150

Oral examination, depositions on, § 8:123 to 8:134

Organization, deposition of, § 8:131, 8:132

Pending appeal, § 8:114 to 8:116
Persons before whom may be taken,
§ 8:117 to 8:121

Petitions, § 8:109 to 8:113

Place of deposition, § 8:128 to 8:130

Presentation of evidence, § 12:115

Pretrial practice and procedure, last minute witnesses, § 10:53

Prisons, deposition of persons confined in, § 8:133

Procedures for taking, § 8:141 to 8:161

Products liability, § 4:290

Protective orders, § 8:225

Records and recordings, § 8:154 to 8:156

Resumption of, § 8:150

Sample cases, deposition examination of adverse medical expert with reference to authoritative text, § 17:16

Settlement and compromise, opportunities to settle at deposition, § 6:89

Subpoenas, § 8:135 to 8:140

Telephone or other remote electronic means, deposition by, § 8:122, 8:143

DEPOSITIONS—Cont'd

Time or date of taking, generally, § 8:124

Unsigned deposition, use of, § 8:153 Use, generally, § 8:113, 8:162 Video deposition, § 8:118 Written, § 8:148, 8:158 to 8:161

DERIVATIVE LIABILITY

Damages, limitations on recovery, § 5:150

DESCRIPTION OR IDENTIFICATION

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Expert witnesses, § 3:106 to 3:117

Initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial Client
Contact and Interview

Opening statements. See index heading Opening Statements

Pleadings, identification of parties, § 7:200

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:118, 10:135

Selecting the jury, description of case, § 11:51

Settlement and compromise, identification of claims representative, § 6:49

DESIGN DEFECTS

Interrogatories requested by plaintiff, auto accident/highway design defect, § 17:29

Petition for damages in auto accident/ highway design defect suit, § 17:25

Production requested by plaintiff, auto accident/highway design defect, § 17:28

Second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:26

Third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:27

DESIGNS

Defects. See index heading Design Defects

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

DESTRUCTION OF PROPERTY

Conversion, destroying chattel, § 4:163

Damages, destroyed property, § 5:139

Discovery, destructive product testing, § 8:214

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, destruction of product, § 3:70

DETERMINABLE PAYMENTS

Settlement and compromise, § 6:138

DEVIATIONS

Relevancy of evidence, deviation from industry codes or standards, § 12:80

DEVOLUTIVE APPEAL

Time of order of appeal, § 15:76

DIAGNOSIS

Medical malpractice, notification of patient of result of diagnosis, § 4:311

Pleadings, diagnosis failure, § 7:217 Sample cases, diagnosis failure, § 17:9

DIAGRAMS

Opening statements, § 11:113

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, diagram of accident scene, § 3:11, 3:33

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:215 to 12:217

DIARIES

Attorney-client relationship, keeping diary of relevant events, § 2:194 Damages, diary of plaintiff, § 5:108

DILATORY EXCEPTION

Challenging pleadings, § 7:282

DILIGENCE

Acceptance of case, handle matter diligently upon, § 2:61
New trial, § 15:5

DIMINISHED EARNINGS

Capacity, prima facie case, § 12:40 Damages, diminished earnings as evidence of, § 5:66

DIRECTED VERDICT

General treatment, § 12:42 to 12:52 Absence of disputed question of fact, denial of motion, § 12:47 to 12:49

Advisability of presenting evidence if motion denied, § 12:52

Appeal or review, § 15:56

Close of plaintiff's case, motion at, § 12:42 to 12:52

Denial of motion, harmless error, § 12:46 to 12:51

Grounds, motion, § 12:45

Harmless error, denial of motion, § 12:46 to 12:51

Involuntary dismissal, directed verdict versus, § 12:43

Manner of presenting motion, § 12:44

Motion, § 12:42 to 12:52, 13:8 to 13:12

Parties, directed verdicts in relation to claims of third parties, § 7:111

Prima facie case, plaintiff's failure to establish, § 12:50, 12:51

Right of presenting evidence if motion denied, § 12:52

Submitting the case, motions at close of case, § 13:8 to 13:12

Time of presenting motion, § 12:44

DIRECT EXAMINATION

Pretrial practice and procedure, rehearsing direct and cross examinations, § 10:110

Redirect examination. See index heading Redirect Examination

DIRECT EXAMINATION—Cont'd

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases
Scope of, § 12:140

DISABILITY

Damages, work disability programs, § 5:96

Filing suit, § 7:35 to 7:37

DISADVANTAGES

See index heading Advantages or Disadvantages

DISCHARGE OR RELEASE

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Collecting the judgment, discharge of lien, § 16:52, 16:53

Sample cases, § 17:47

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Summary judgment, § 10:74 Wrongful death, § 4:204

DISCIPLINARY ACTIONS

Pleadings, § 7:187 to 7:190

DISCLOSURE

Attorney-client relationship, disclosure of conflict of interest, § 2:235

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Expert witnesses, disclosure of underlying facts, § 12:177

DISCOUNTS

Damages, present value, § 5:10, 5:75 Independent damages claims, discount to present value, § 5:206

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

DISCOVERY

General treatment, § 1:8, 8:1 to 8:261

Absence or presence attendance failure, § 8:157, 8:247

DISCOVERY—Cont'd DISCOVERY—Cont'd Absence or presence—Cont'd Burdensomeness of production, § 8:46 knowledge or information lacking, § 8:203 Business records, option to produce, protective orders, discovery § 8:178, 8:179 conducted in presence of Certificates and certification, deposidesignated persons, § 8:224 tions, § 8:154 to 8:156 third person, presence of, § 8:50 Choice. See Election or choice, Accident reports and other informabelow tion, § 8:44 Claims Admissibility adversary's claim, creation of depositions, § 8:163 to 8:171 discovery plan, § 8:80 objections, § 8:165 clarification of claims, creation of relevancy, effect of inadmissibility discovery plan, § 8:100 at trial, § 8:29 work product privilege, claim by Admissions. See index heading lawyer against client, § 8:69 Admissions Clarification of claims and conten-Advantages or disadvantages, cretions, creation of discovery plan, ation of discovery plan, § 8:89, § 8:100 8:90, 8:92, 8:93, 8:95, 8:96 Collateral documents, § 8:56 Adversary's claim or defenses, cre-Commencement of action, deposiation of discovery plan, § 8:80 tions before, § 8:108 Alcohol, blood alcohol tests, § 8:68 Comparative fault, degree and stan-Amendment, failure to amend interdard of care in discovery and rogatory response, § 8:182 avoidance of danger, § 4:75 Analysis of case, creation of Competency of witness, objection to, discovery plan, § 8:74 to 8:82 § 8:170 Answers. See Responses or answers, Complete or completion below deposition, irregularities in Anticipatory waiver of privilege, completion and return of, § 8:60 § 8:171 Appeal or review incomplete answer, enforcement of general treatment, § 15:55 discovery rights, § 8:235 deposition pending appeal, § 8:114 trial, completion of discovery, to 8:116 § 11:13 Appearance at pretrial conference, Compliance failure of, § 8:19 enforcement. See Enforcement of Application, relevancy requirement, discovery rights, below § 8:30 to 8:42 subpoena, failure to comply with, Attendance failure, § 8:157, 8:247 § 8:139, 8:140 Attorneys at law. See index heading Compulsory matters ATTORNEYS AT LAW failure to comply with order com-Blood tests pelling discovery, § 8:244, alcohol, blood alcohol tests, § 8:68 8:245 relevancy requirement, § 8:36 motion for order compelling Bodily injury litigation, generally, discovery, § 8:232 to 8:240 § 8:107 to 8:207 Conditions, protective orders, Burden of proof, § 8:48 § 8:221

protective orders, § 8:227

DISCOVERY—Cont'd DISCOVERY—Cont'd Conferences Defenses, creation of discovery plan, § 8:80 pretrial conferences. See Pretrial conferences, below Denial scheduling conference, failure to admissions, § 8:202 to 8:204 appear, § 8:19 motion for order compelling Confidentiality discovery, § 8:236, 8:239, 8:240 privileges, confidential communication, § 8:53 protective order, § 8:228 protective orders, § 8:215, 8:226 Depositions Construction of relevancy requiregeneral treatment, § 8:5, 8:107 to ment, § 8:28 8:171 Contempt, enforcement of discovery for detailed treatment see index rights, § 8:258 to 8:260 heading Depositions Contentions Designation. See Names or naming, below adversary, § 8:45 Destructive product testing, protecclarification of contentions, creation of discovery plan, tive orders, § 8:214 § 8:100 Determining what discovery should be conducted, creation of Contents of notice, § 8:127 discovery plan, § 8:73 to 8:82 Contested matters, creation of Disclosure discovery plan, § 8:78 personnel file, protective orders, Coordination of use of discovery § 8:212 tools, creation of discovery plan, § 8:103 to 8:106 privileges. See Privileges, below trade secrets, protective orders, Copies, § 8:156 § 8:226 Corporation, deposition of, § 8:131, 8:132 Discretion of court, scope of discovery, § 8:21 Costs and expenses Dismissal, enforcement of discovery enforcement of discovery rights, rights, § 8:253 to 8:257 § 8:237 to 8:240 Distinction between failure to comply expert expenses, § 8:164 and disobedience of court order response, expenses of, § 8:206 to comply, § 8:256 travel expense as excessive, **Documents** § 8:213 collateral or pre-existing docuweighing discovery costs against ments, privileges, § 8:56 value of case, § 8:84 to 8:86 confidential or privileged docuwitness expenses, § 8:136 ments, protective orders, Costs of actions, § 14:18 § 8:215 Counterproof, creation of discovery early obtaining of documents, creplan, § 8:82 ation of discovery plan, Creation of discovery plan, § 8:73 to § 8:101 8:106 pretrial practice and procedure, Credibility of witnesses, § 8:42 § 10:11 Cross-examination, § 8:144 to 8:147, production of documents or things. 8:161 See index heading Production Default and default judgment, sanc-OF DOCUMENTS AND THINGS tion, § 8:253 to 8:257 simultaneous filing of documents.

Defects. See Irregularities, below

DISCOVERY—Cont'd	DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Duces tecum subpoenas, § 8:137, 8:187	Enforcement of discovery rights —Cont'd
Early obtaining of documents, creation of discovery plan, § 8:101	identification of expert witness, § 8:249
Election or choice	incomplete answer, § 8:235
creation of discovery plan, choice of appropriate discovery	inspection request, failure to respond to, § 8:247
tools, § 8:83 to 8:106 option to produce business records	justification for failure to obey, § 8:241, 8:242
as substitute for answer,	motions
§ 8:178, 8:179	appropriate court for, § 8:233
Enforcement of discovery rights	dismissal motion, § 8:254
general treatment, § 8:232 to 8:261	expenses of motion, § 8:237 to
admission failure, § 8:250	8:240
answers. See Responses or	order compelling discovery,
answers, below this group	§ 8:232 to 8:240
appropriate court for motion,	reasons for, § 8:234, 8:235
§ 8:233	sanctions, motions for, § 8:245
attendance, failure to attend depo-	orders
sition, § 8:247	distinction between failure to
compliance failures	comply and disobedience
general treatment, § 8:244, 8:245	of court order to comply, § 8:256
distinction between failure to	motion for order compelling
comply and disobedience	discovery, § 8:232 to 8:240
of court order to comply, § 8:256	sanction for failure to admit, § 8:251
compulsory matters	penalty for contempt, § 8:260
failure to comply with order compelling discovery, \$ 8:244, 8:245	pending actions, sanctions in court in which action pending, 8 8:252 to 8:260
motion for order compelling discovery, § 8:232 to 8:240	privilege against self-incrimination, § 8:242
contempt, § 8:258 to 8:260	reasons for motions, § 8:234,
costs or expenses, motions,	8:235
§ 8:237 to 8:240	responses or answers
default and default judgment,	evasive answer, § 8:235
§ 8:253 to 8:257 deposition, failure to attend,	failure to respond to discovery request, § 8:246
§ 8:247	failure to serve answer, § 8:247
dismissal, § 8:253 to 8:257	incomplete answer, § 8:235
distinction between failure to	inspection request, failure to
comply and disobedience of court order to comply,	respond to, § 8:247
§ 8:256	sanctions, § 8:243 to 8:260
evasive answer, § 8:235	self-incrimination privilege,
expert witness, failure to identify,	§ 8:242
§ 8:249	service of process failure. § 8:247

DISCOVERY—Cont'd	DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Enforcement of discovery rights	Fees—Cont'd
—Cont'd	witness fees, § 8:136
signatures, violation of require-	Files or filing. See Records and
ments as to signing of papers,	recordings, below
§ 8:248	Filing suit, discovery of foreign
spoliation of evidence, § 8:261	object, § 7:28
witnesses, failure to identify expert	Financial situation, § 8:32
witness, § 8:249	Foreign jurisdiction depositions,
Entry on land, § 8:9	§ 8:119
Evasive answer, enforcement of discovery rights, § 8:235	Formal fact acquisition, § 8:2
Examination	Frivolous protective order, § 8:218 Good cause
general treatment, § 8:10	
cross-examination, § 8:144 to	physical and mental examination, § 8:192
8:147, 8:161	protective orders, § 8:210
depositions, generally, § 8:112	Good faith, failure to participate in
mental examinations, § 8:98,	discovery and pretrial confer-
8:190 to 8:195	ence, § 8:19
oral examination, depositions on,	Holder of privilege, § 8:52, 8:62
§ 8:123 to 8:134	Identification
physical examinations, § 8:98,	contested matters, creation of
8:190 to 8:195	discovery plan, § 8:78
procedures for, § 8:141 to 8:157	enforcement of discovery rights,
report of examining physician,	§ 8:249
§ 8:194, 8:195	expert trial witnesses, § 8:41,
Exceptions, right to conduct	8:249
discovery, § 8:16 Excessive travel expense, § 8:213	facts, creation of discovery plan, § 8:76
Exchange of witness lists, § 8:40	protective orders, § 8:216
Execution of judgment, deposition in	tangible evidence, § 8:38
aid of, § 8:116	Inadmissibility at trial, effect of,
Exhibits, § 8:156	§ 8:29
Expenses. See Costs and expenses,	Inadvertent disclosure, § 8:70
above	Incomplete answer, enforcement of
Experts and expert witnesses	discovery rights, § 8:235
enforcement of discovery rights,	Inspection
§ 8:249	documents and things, creation of
fees and expenses, § 8:164	discovery plan, § 8:97
identification, § 8:41, 8:249	enforcement of discovery rights,
need for expert consultant, § 3:92	§ 8:247
nontrial expert witness, § 8:31	property inspection, § 8:183 to
scope of discovery, § 8:26	8:189
Extraordinary use, § 8:110	Instruction not to answer, § 8:147
Fact acquisition, formal, § 8:2	Insurance
Failure to amend interrogatory	file and information of insurer,
response, § 8:182	§ 8:33
Fees	privileges, information between
expert fees, § 8:164	insurers, § 8:55

DISCOVERY—Cont'd	DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Insurance—Cont'd	Motions
scope of discovery, insurance	enforcement of discovery rights.
agreements, § 8:23	See Enforcement of discovery
Interrogatories	rights, above
general treatment, § 8:6, 8:172 to	protective orders, § 8:209
8:182	termination or limiting depositions,
for detailed treatment see index	§ 8:149, 8:150
heading Interrogatories Irregularities	Names or naming
e e	deponent, designation of, § 8:132
completion and return of deposition, § 8:171	protective orders, discovery conducted in presence of
depositions, § 8:168, 8:169, 8:171	designated persons, § 8:224
notice irregularities, § 8:168	Nature and purpose, § 8:1 to 8:3
Issuance	News media, protective orders,
protective orders, § 8:219 to 8:227	§ 8:230
subpoenas, § 8:137	No discovery, protective orders,
Joint holders, privileges, § 8:62	§ 8:220
Judgments	Nonprivileged communications,
default judgment, sanction,	§ 8:54
§ 8:253 to 8:257	Nontrial expert witness, § 8:31
execution of judgment, deposition	Notice or knowledge
in aid of, § 8:116	contents of notice, § 8:127
summary judgment. See Summary	depositions, § 8:111, 8:126 to
judgment, below	8:130
Jurisdiction, foreign jurisdiction	irregularities, § 8:168
depositions, § 8:119	lack of knowledge, § 8:203
Justification for failure to obey,	physical and mental examination,
enforcement of discovery rights,	§ 8:193
§ 8:241, 8:242	production and inspection request,
Leave of court, § 8:125	§ 8:188, 8:189
Legal elements determined, creation of discovery plan, § 8:75	service of process, § 8:159 Number of interrogatories allowed,
Legal services, privileges, § 8:51	§ 8:174
Limitations or restrictions	Oath, § 8:145
motion for termination or limiting	Objections
depositions, § 8:149, 8:150	general treatment, § 8:12
protective orders, § 8:223, 8:226	admissibility, § 8:165
Lists or schedules	admission requests, § 8:200 to
exchange of witness lists, § 8:40	8:206
failure to appear at scheduling	competency of witness, § 8:170
conference, § 8:19	depositions, § 8:146, 8:147, 8:170
Manner or form of taking deposition,	time to serve, § 8:200 to 8:206
§ 8:170	Opinions
Mental examinations, § 8:98, 8:190	adversary, § 8:45
to 8:195	work product privilege, § 8:65
Method for taking deposition,	Option to produce business records as
§ 8:142, 8:143	substitute for answer, § 8:178,
Minors, deposition of, § 8:134	8:179

DISCOVERY—Cont'd	DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Oral examination, depositions on, § 8:123 to 8:134	Presentation of evidence, § 12:113 to 12:115
Order. See Sequence, below	Pretrial conferences
Orders	general treatment, § 8:17 to 8:19
admission requests, § 8:206	orders, § 8:18, 8:19
depositions, § 8:112, 8:115	Pretrial practice and procedure
enforcement of discovery rights.	additional discovery, § 10:62
See Enforcement of discovery	attempt to settle in light of facts
rights, above	developed in discovery,
failure to obey order, § 8:19	§ 10:63
physical and mental examination, § 8:191 to 8:193	conferences. See Pretrial conferences, above
pretrial conferences, § 8:18, 8:19	deadlines for further discovery,
protective orders. See Protective	§ 10:50 to 10:52
orders, below	dismissal of parties when discovery indicates that
Organization, deposition of, § 8:131,	liability is questionable,
8:132	§ 10:36 to 10:42
Overview of discovery tools, § 8:4 to	documents, § 10:11
8:10	finalizing theories in light of facts
Own statement of party or person,	discovered, § 10:16
scope of discovery, § 8:25	review of pleadings in light of
Pending actions	information obtained through,
deposition pending appeal, § 8:114 to 8:116	§ 10:19 to 10:21
enforcement of discovery rights,	sufficiency of discovery, review of, § 10:49 to 10:58
sanctions in court in which	Prisons, deposition of persons
action pending, § 8:252 to	confined in, § 8:133
8:260	Privileges
Personnel file disclosure, § 8:212	alcohol, blood alcohol tests, § 8:68
Petitions, § 8:109 to 8:113	anticipatory waiver, § 8:60
Photographs, surveillance photos, § 8:67	applicable privileges, § 8:47 to 8:72
Physical examinations, § 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195	attorney-client privilege, § 8:49 to 8:62
Physicians	attorney work-product privilege,
privileges, treating physician,	§ 8:63 to 8:71
§ 8:71	blood alcohol tests, § 8:68
report of examining physician,	burden of proof, § 8:48
§ 8:194, 8:19 5	claim by lawyer against client,
Place of deposition, § 8:128 to 8:130	work product privilege,
Pre-existing documents, § 8:56	§ 8:69
Prelitigation investigation and analy-	collateral documents, § 8:56
sis, discovery to compel production, § 3:73	confidential communication, § 8:53
Preparation for trial materials, § 8:24	disclosure
Presence. See Absence or presence,	inadvertent disclosure, § 8:70
above	selective, § 8:61

DISCOVERY—Cont'd Privileges—Cont'd	DISCOVERY—Cont'd Protective orders
disclosure—Cont'd voluntary or involuntary, § 8:58,	general treatment, § 8:208 to 8:231
8:59	confidential information, § 8:226
enforcement of discovery rights, § 8:242	costs and expenses, travel expense as excessive, § 8:213
health care provider-patient privilege, § 8:71, 8:72	deposition, sealed and only opened by court order, § 8:225
holder of privilege, § 8:52, 8:62	designated persons, discovery
inadvertent disclosure, § 8:70	conducted in presence of,
insurers, information between,	§ 8:224
§ 8:55	destructive product testing, § 8:214
joint holders, § 8:62	disclosure, personnel file, § 8:212 enforcement of discovery rights,
legal services, § 8:51	motion for order compelling
nonprivileged communications,	discovery denied, § 8:236
§ 8:54	excessive travel expense, § 8:213
opinion work product, § 8:65	failure to seek, § 8:217
photographs, surveillance photos, § 8:67	files or filing, simultaneous filing of documents or information,
pre-existing documents, § 8:56	§ 8:227
presence of third person, § 8:50	good cause requirement, § 8:210
protective orders, § 8:215	identification of persons, § 8:216
scope of discovery, § 8:47 to 8:71	issuance of orders, § 8:219 to
selective disclosure, § 8:61	8:227 limited scope, § 8:223
self-incrimination privilege,	motions, § 8:209
§ 8:242	news media, § 8:230
surveillance videos or photos,	personnel file disclosure, § 8:212
§ 8:67	privileged or confidential informa-
tests, blood alcohol tests, § 8:68	tion or documents, § 8:215
time or date, pre-existing documents, § 8:56	public hazards, § 8:229
treating physician, § 8:71	records, simultaneous filing of
videotape, surveillance videos, § 8:67	documents or information, § 8:227
voluntary or involuntary	sealed instruments
disclosure, § 8:58, 8:59	deposition, opened by court order, § 8:225
waiver of privileges, § 8:57 to 8:62, 8:195	documents or information, § 8:227
witness statements, § 8:66	simultaneous filing of documents
work-product privilege, § 8:63 to 8:71	or information, § 8:227
Production of documents or things.	stay of discovery by district attorney in related criminal
See index heading Production	matter, § 8:231
OF DOCUMENTS AND THINGS	tests, destructive product testing,
Products liability, § 4:284 to 4:291	§ 8:214
Property inspection, § 8:183 to 8:189	trade secrets. § 8:226

DISCOVERY—Cont'd	DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Protective orders—Cont'd	Requests—Cont'd
travel expense as excessive,	signatures, § 8:12
§ 8:213	Resident or nonresident witnesses,
Public hazards, protective orders,	§ 8:129, 8:130, 8:138
§ 8:229	Responses or answers
Punitive damages, § 5:167	general treatment, § 8:12
Purpose and nature, § 8:1 to 8:3	admissions, § 8:202 to 8:205
Real property, entry on land, § 8:9	enforcement of discovery rights.
Records and recordings	See Enforcement of discovery
attorneys of record, depositions of, \$ 8:167	rights, below
	expenses of responses, § 8:206
depositions, § 8:154 to 8:156	instruction not to answer, § 8:147
insurer, file of, § 8:33 oath, § 8:145	interrogatories, § 8:176, 8:180
· ·	option to produce business records
option to produce business records as substitute for answer,	as substitute for answer,
§ 8:178, 8:179	§ 8:178, 8:179
protective orders, simultaneous	refusal to answer interrogatories,
filing of documents or infor-	§ 8:181
mation, § 8:227	request for production of docu-
service of subpoenas duces tecum,	ments or things and inspec-
§ 8:137	tion of property, § 8:185
sufficient specification of business	sufficiency of responses, § 8:205
records, § 8:179	supplementation of responses, § 8:13, 8:14
tax records, § 8:34	Restrictions. See Limitations or
Recross examination, § 8:161	restrictions, above
Redirect examination, § 8:161	Resumption of deposition, § 8:150
Refusal	
answer interrogatories, § 8:181	Return of deposition, irregularities in completion and, § 8:171
denial. See Denial, above	Right to conduct discovery, generally
Relevancy	§ 8:15, 8:16
general treatment, § 8:27 to 8:46	Sanctions, enforcement of discovery
scope of discovery, § 8:27 to 8:46	rights, § 8:243 to 8:260
witness testimony, § 8:170	Schedules. See Lists or schedules,
Reports	above
accident reports and other informa-	Scope
tion, § 8:44	_
examining physician's report,	attorney work-product privilege, § 8:64
§ 8:194, 8:195	discovery, generally, § 8:20 to
other accidents or lawsuits, § 8:43, 8:44	8:71
Requests	interrogatories, § 8:177
admissions, § 8:7, 8:94 to 8:96,	privileges, scope of discovery,
8:106, 8:196 to 8:207	\$ 8:47 to 8:71
persons who are not parties,	protective orders, limited scope of
§ 8:186 to 8:189	discovery, § 8:223
production and inspection,	relevancy requirement, scope of
§ 8:104, 8:184 to 8:189	discovery, § 8:27 to 8:46

DISCOVERY—Cont'd	DISCOVERY—Cont'd
Sealed instruments. See Protective orders, above	Stay of discovery by district attorney in related criminal matter,
Selection	§ 8:231
disclosure, selective, § 8:61	Stipulation by parties, § 8:121
protective orders, discovery only	Subpoenas
by method other than one selected, § 8:222	general treatment, § 8:135 to 8:140
Self-incrimination privilege, § 8:242 Separately set out, requirement that	compliance, failure to comply with subpoena, § 8:139, 8:140
each admission be, § 8:199	depositions, failure to attend depo- sition after subpoena served,
Sequence	§ 8:140
general treatment, § 8:11	duces tecum subpoenas, § 8:137,
creation of discovery plan, § 8:99 to 8:102	8:187 service of subpoenas and
Service of process	subpoenas duces tecum,
admission requests, § 8:197 to 8:199	§ 8:137 Substitute for answer, option to pro-
depositions, § 8:111, 8:159	duce business records as,
enforcement of discovery rights,	§ 8:178, 8:179
§ 8:247	Sufficiency or insufficiency
interrogatories, § 8:176, 8:180	business records, sufficient
notice or knowledge, § 8:159	specification, § 8:179
objections, time to serve, § 8:200	discovery, § 8:22
to 8:206	pretrial practice and procedure,
production and inspection request,	§ 10:49 to 10:58
§ 8:184	responses, sufficiency of, § 8:205
subpoenas and subpoenas duces tecum, § 8:137	Summary judgment. See index heading Summary Judgment
Settlement and compromise. See	Supplementation
index heading Settlement and Compromise	responses, supplementation of, § 8:13, 8:14
Signatures	time when supplementation
enforcement of discovery rights,	required, § 8:14
§ 8:248	Surveillance videotape, § 8:37, 8:67
requests for discovery, § 8:12	Tangible evidence, identification of,
transcript of deposition, § 8:152	§ 8:38
unsigned deposition use, § 8:153	Tax records, § 8:34
Simultaneous filing of documents or information, § 8:227	Telephone or other remote electronic means, deposition by, § 8:122,
Sources of proof, creation of	8:143
discovery plan, § 8:77, 8:81	Termination of depositions, motion
Specification, business records,	for, § 8:149 , 8:150
§ 8:179	Tests
Specific conditions, protective orders, § 8:221	blood tests. See Blood tests, above protective orders, destructive prod-
Spoliation of evidence, § 8:261	uct testing, § 8:214

DISCOVERY—Cont'd DISCOVERY—Cont'd Witnesses—Cont'd Time or date objection to competency of witgeneral treatment, § 8:11 ness, § 8:170 admission requests, when to serve, § 8:198 privileges, witness statements, commencement of action, deposi-§ 8:66 tions before, § 8:108 relevancy of testimony, § 8:170 depositions, generally, § 8:124 resident or nonresident witnesses. interrogatories, time for answer § 8:129, 8:130, 8:138 and service, § 8:176 Work-product privilege, § 8:63 to objections, time to serve, § 8:200 8:71 to 8:206 Written depositions, § 8:148, 8:158 pre-existing documents, § 8:56 to 8:161 supplementation required, § 8:14 DISCRETION OF COURT Trade secrets, protective orders. Attorneys' fees for prevailing parties, § 8:226 § 14:26 Transcript, submission to deponent, Continuances, § 11:9 § 8:151 to 8:153 Discovery, § 8:21 Travel expense as excessive, § 8:213 Final argument, § 13:16 Treating physician, privileges, § 8:71 Jury view. § 12:233 New trial, § 15:12 to 15:18 identification of expert trial witnesses, § 8:41 Order of trial, § 12:3, 12:9 Pretrial practice and procedure, inadmissibility at trial, effect of, § 10:26 to 10:30 § 8:29 Real or demonstrative evidence, issue for trial, § 8:204 § 12:209 to 12:212, 12:224 need to complete discovery, con-Selecting the jury, competence, tinuance, § 11:13 § 11:54 preparation materials, § 8:24 Unsigned deposition, use of, § 8:153 DISFIGUREMENT Value of case, § 8:84 to 8:86 Damages, § 5:126, 5:127 Videotapes depositions, § 8:118 DISMISSAL surveillance videotape, § 8:37, Challenging pleadings, effect of dis-8:67 missal of some claims on Voluntary or involuntary disclosure, remaining claims, § 7:299 § 8:58, 8:59 Discovery rights, enforcement of, Waiver of privileges, § 8:57 to 8:62, § 8:253 to 8:257 8:195 Involuntary dismissal, generally, Witnesses § 7:57 credibility, § 8:42 Nonaction, dismissal for, § 7:8 enforcement of discovery rights, Pretrial practice and procedure. See § 8:249 index heading Pretrial Practice exchange of witness lists, § 8:40 AND PROCEDURE expenses and fees, § 8:136 Settlement and compromise, § 6:163 experts. See Experts and expert to 6:165 witnesses, above Statute of limitations. See index information about, § 8:39 to 8:41 heading Statute of Limitations

DISMISSAL—Cont'd

Submitting the case, involuntary dismissal in nonjury case, § 13:13, 13:14

Voluntary dismissal, generally, § 7:49

DISPLAY DEVICES

Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, § 10:125, 10:126

DISPOSAL OF CHATTEL

Conversion, § 4:165

DISPOSSESSION

Conversion, § 4:162

DISQUALIFICATION

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Trial judge. See index heading
Disqualification of Assigned
Trial Judge

DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE

General treatment, § 11:26 to 11:38 Attorney and judge, relationship, § 11:29

Conflicts of interest

general treatment, § 11:28 to 11:32

judge and attorney relationship, § 11:29

judge and witness relationship, § 11:30

ownership interest in defendant, § 11:31

settlement negotiations, vigorous participation in, § 11:32

Improper motion, judge shopping, § 11:37

Motions

improper motion, judge shopping, § 11:37

judge hearing motion, § 11:36 recusal, § 11:34 to 11:37 timing, § 11:35

Ownership interest in defendant, § 11:31

Possible conflicts of interest, § 11:28 to 11:32

Recusal, § 11:27, 11:34 to 11:37

DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE

-Cont'd

Relationships

judge and attorney relationship, § 11:29

judge and witness relationship, § 11:30

Right to unbiased judge, § 11:26 Settlement negotiations, vigorous

participation in, § 11:32 Timing of motion to disqualify or

recuse, § 11:35
Vigorous participation in settlement negotiations, § 11:32

Waiver, § 11:38

Witness

judge as witness, § 11:33 relationship between judge and witness, § 11:30

DISTINCTIONS

Collecting the judgment distinguished from theories of vicarious liability, § 16:30

Damages, distinction between damages and wrongful death claim, § 5:37

Default and default judgment, distinction between entry of default and default judgment, § 7:309

Discovery, distinction between failure to comply and disobedience of court order to comply, § 8:256

Pretrial practice and procedure, distinction from amended pleadings, § 10:34

Verdicts, general and special, § 13:75

DISTRACTING CONDUCT

Opening statements, § 11:109

DISTRIBUTION

Parties, chain of distribution, § 7:105

DIVORCE

Wrongful death and survival actions, persons entitled to recover, \$ 5:186

DOCKET SYSTEM

Client's files, setting up, § 2:218 to 2:221

DOCTORS

See index heading Physicians and Surgeons

DOCUMENTS

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Evaluation of case with potential value, limited scope of undertaking, § 2:64

Initial client contact and interview, advice regarding documents, § 2:20

Official documents. See index heading Official Documents or Acts

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

DOGS

Negligence, injuries from animals, § 4:12

DOMESTIC VIOLENCE

Intentional torts, § 4:173

DOMICILIARY SERVICE

Service of process and papers, § 7:255

DRAFTING RELEASE

Settlement and compromise, § 6:161

DROPPING CLAIMS OR DEFENSES

Pretrial practice and procedure, final review of pleadings, § 10:20

DUCES TECUM SUBPOENAS

Discovery, § 8:137, 8:187

DUE CARE

Presumption of due care, § 12:22

DUE DILIGENCE

New trial motion, newly discovered evidence, § 15:5

DUE PROCESS

Arbitration and mediation, award in violation of due process, § 9:62

DURATION

Attorney-client relationship, duration of undertaking, § 2:115, 2:116

Damages, duration of employment, § 5:82

Filing suit, duration of interruption, § 7:48

DUTIES

Breach. See index heading Breach of

Care. See index heading Duty of Care

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:35

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Physicians. See index heading Medical Malpractice

Premises liability, § 4:189, 4:191 to 4:198

Pretrial practice and procedure, duty to supplement imposed, § 10:58

Prima facie case, duty risk causation, § 12:32

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Trial, duty of attorney to stay abreast of calendar, § 11:6

DUTY OF CARE

Premises liability, § 4:189 Prima facie case, § 12:25 to 12:29

EARNINGS

See index heading Wages or Compensation

ECONOMICS

Damages. See index heading DAM-

Expert witnesses, economic loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, § 3:102

ECONOMICS—Cont'd

Products liability, economic loss, § **4:275**

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

ECONOMIST

See index heading Expert Witnesses

EDUCATION

See index heading Schools and Education

ELECTION OR CHOICE

Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Jury selection. See index heading Selecting the Jury

Law, choice of. See index heading Conflict of Laws

ELECTIVE SURGERY

Medical malpractice, § 4:303

ELEVATORS

Premises liability, § 4:198

EMBARRASSMENT

Attorney-client relationship, advising client not to be embarrassed by substantial medical bills, **§ 2:172**

EMERGENCIES

Medical malpractice, informed consent, § 4:321

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

EMERGENCY MEDICAL TECHNICIAN

Negligence, § 4:17, 4:18

EMERGENCY ROOM PHYSICIANS

Expert witnesses, selection, § 3:120

EMERGENCY VEHICLES

Negligence, determining duties owned by particular defendants, § 4:22

Police cars. See index heading
Pedestrian/Police Car Collision

EMOTIONAL ATTACHMENT

Physical consequences of emotional distress from witnessing injury to others, foreseeability requirement, § 5:238

EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

Damages. See index heading DAM-AGES

Filing suit, § 7:21

Independent damages claims, physical consequences of emotional distress, § 5:231 to 5:239

Intentional infliction of emotional distress. See index heading Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress

Negligent infliction of emotional distress, § 4:82 to 4:87, 5:136

Pleadings, § 7:210

Products liability, emotional distress or anguish, § 4:273

EMPLOYMENT

Agreements

attorneys. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

experts, § 3:133

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Contracts. See Agreements, above Damages. See index heading Damages

Expert witnesses. See index heading Expert Witnesses

Initial client contact and interview, employment history, § 2:43

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Parties, employers and employees as, § 7:83, 7:107

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Selecting the jury, employment by insurance companies, § 11:63

Work, labor, or services. See index heading Work, Labor, or Services

EMPTY CHAIR ARGUMENT TO JURY

Settlement and compromise, risk of empty chair argument to jury, § 6:119

EMT (EMERGENCY MEDICAL TECHNICIAN)

Negligence, § 4:17, 4:18

ENFORCEMENT

Collecting the judgment. See index heading Collecting the Judgment

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Settlement and compromise, § 6:153 to 6:183

ENGINEERS

Expert witnesses, selecting mechanical engineers, § 3:121

Negligence, standard of care, § 4:62

ENJOYMENT OF LIFE, LOSS OF

Damages, § 5:124, 5:125

ENTRY OF JUDGMENT

General treatment, § 14:1 to 14:12 Approval of proposed written judgment, § 14:6

Contents, § 14:2

Default and default judgment, distinction between entry of default and default judgment, § 7:309

Effect of entry

judgment notwithstanding verdict, § 14:11

motion for new trial, § 14:10 relief from judgment, § 14:12

Findings of fact, § 14:5

General verdicts, § 14:3

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, effect of entry of judgment, § 14:11

Manner of entry

general treatment, § 14:1 to 14:6 approval and entry of proposed written judgment, § 14:6 contents of entry, § 14:2

ENTRY OF JUDGMENT—Cont'd

Manner of entry—Cont'd findings of fact, § 14:5 general and special verdicts, § 14:3 written judgment, § 14:4, 14:6

Motion for new trial, effect of entry of judgment, § 14:10

New trial motion, effect of entry of judgment, § 14:10

Notice of judgment, § 14:8

Relief from judgment, effect of entry of judgment, § 14:12

Special verdicts, § 14:3

Verdicts

general and special verdicts, § 14:3 judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 14:11

Written judgment, manner of entry, § 14:4, 14:6

ENTRY ON LAND

Discovery, § 8:9

ENTRYWAY

Premises liability, condition and maintenance of entryway, § 4:183

ERROR

See index heading Mistake or Error

ESCALATORS

Interrogatories, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, § 17:21

Products liability/premises liability petition, escalator accident, § 17:20

ESTATES

Damages, estate of injured party as potential claimants in bodily injury case, § 5:35 to 5:37

ESTIMATES

Damages, repair estimates or bills, § 5:144

Trial, need to estimate length of, § 11:7

ESTOPPEL

See index heading Waiver or Estop-

ETHICS

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:15
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Evaluation of the case, ethical obligation to decline meritless action, § 2:56 to 2:59

Initial client contact and interview, solicitation, § 2:3

Settlement and compromise, ethical obligation of attorney, § 6:132, 6:133

EVALUATION

Case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

EVALUATION OF THE CASE

General treatment, § 2:54 to 2:105

Acceptance of case, handle matter diligently upon, § 2:61

Alternatives, § 2:54 to 2:65

Arbitrator, conflicts of interest attorney as former arbitrator, § 2:101

Choice of law, evaluation of, § 2:53 Clear value warranting legal action,

case with, § 2:62 Competency and case referral, § 2:76

to 2:78
Complications of case, § 2:73 to 2:79

Confidential information, use of prohibited, § 2:84

Confirmation of rejection in writing, § 2:60

Conflicts

defenses, conflict from defense affecting representation of insured defendants "with reservation of rights," § 2:98

EVALUATION OF THE CASE

-Cont'd

Conflicts—Cont'd entire firm, disqualification of,

§ 2:102

insured defendants, conflict of interest affecting representation of, § 2:95 to 2:99

limitations on accepting employment, conflicts of interest, § 2:83 to 2:104

potential conflicts affecting representation of insured defendants, § 2:96

subrogation rights of carrier, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from, § 2:99

Consent of client, fee sharing with attorney from different firm, § 2:78

Costs, § 2:74, 2:75

Damages. See index heading DAM-

Defenses, conflict from defense affecting representation of insured defendants "with reservation of rights," § 2:98

Disqualification

entire firm, conflict, § 2:102 imputed disqualification, conflicts of interest, § 2:89

standing to seek disqualification for conflicts of interest, § 2:103

waiver of disqualification for conflicts of interest, § 2:104

Documentation of limited scope of undertaking, case with potential value, § 2:64

Entire firm, conflict causing disqualification of, § 2:102

Ethical obligation to decline meritless action, § 2:56 to 2:59

Exceptions, attorney as potential witness, § 2:92 to 2:94

Excess recovery, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from possibility of, § 2:97

EVALUATION OF THE CASE —Cont'd

Extent of damages, § 2:70

Factors to consider in making decision, § 2:67 to 2:82

Fee sharing with attorney from different firm, § 2:78

Former matters. See Prior matters, below

Further evaluation of claim, § 2:54 to 2:105

Future indemnity benefits, § 2:82

Government employment and private employment, successive employment and conflicts of interest, § 2:100

Imputed disqualification, conflicts of interest, § 2:89

Indemnity benefits, future, § 2:82 Insurance

conflict of interest affecting representation of insured defendants, § 2:95 to 2:99

subrogation rights of carrier, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from, § 2:99

Interests, impairment of independent judgment, § 2:85 to 2:87

Judge, conflicts of interest and attorney as former judge, § 2:101

Jurisdiction, evaluation of, § 2:53 Law clerk, conflicts of interest attorney as former law clerk,

§ 2:101

Law firm associate as potential witness, § 2:94

Liability versus damages, § 2:68 to 2:70

Liens, subrogation rights and liens, § 2:80 to 2:82

Limitations or restrictions

conflicts of interest, limitations on accepting employment, § 2:83 to 2:104

documentation of limited scope of undertaking, case with potential value, § 2:64

EVALUATION OF THE CASE —Cont'd

Malpractice, no malpractice liability for declining meritless cause of action, § 2:57

Medicare mathematical calculations, subrogation rights and liens, § 2:81

Meritless actions

ethical obligation to decline meritless action, § 2:56 to 2:59

malpractice, no malpractice liability for declining meritless cause of action, § 2:57

sanctions for pursuing meritless case, risk of, § 2:58

Multiple clients, conflicts of interest and consultation with multiple clients in single matter, § 2:87

No potential recovery, § 2:55 to 2:61 Other attorneys, claimant's consultations with as impacting on employment decision, § 2:105

Personality of claimant, § 2:72 Potential

conflicts affecting representation of insured defendants, § 2:96

subrogation, evaluation of potential, § 2:48

value, case with potential value, § 2:63 to 2:65

witness, attorney as potential, § 2:90 to 2:94

Preservation of right to sue, early claim filing as required for case with potential value, § 2:65

Prior matters

arbitrator, conflicts of interest and attorney as former arbitrator, § 2:101

clients, conflicts of interest, § 2:88 judge, conflicts of interest and attorney as former judge, § 2:101

law clerk, conflicts of interest and attorney as former law clerk, § 2:101

Probabilities

establishing third party liability, § 2:69

EVALUATION OF THE CASE EVALUATION OF THE CASE —Cont'd -Cont'd "With reservation of rights," conflict Probabilities—Cont'd affecting representation of satisfying recovery, § 2:71 insured defendants from third party liability, probability of defense, § 2:98 establishing, § 2:69 Witnesses Prohibited transactions, conflicts of interest, § 2:85 attorney as potential witness, § 2:90 to 2:94 Referral of matter to other counsel, § 2:54 to 2:105 law firm associate as potential wit-Rejection of employment, generally, ness, § 2:94 § 2:60 **EVASIVE ANSWER** Restrictions. See Limitations or Discovery rights, enforcement of, restrictions, above § 8:235 Sanctions for pursuing meritless case, risk of, § 2:58 **EVIDENCE** Satisfaction of recovery, probability General treatment, § 1:12, 12:1 to of, § 2:71 12:233 Sharing, fee sharing with attorney Additional evidence at trial, § 11:15 from different firm, § 2:78 Admissibility. See index heading Standing to seek disqualification Admissibility of Evidence conflicts of interest, § 2:103 Admissions. See index heading Statute of limitations concerns, **ADMISSIONS** § 2:59 Admonition to jury, presentation of Subrogation evidence, § 12:101 conflict affecting representation of Affidavits, presentation of evidence, insured defendants from § 12:115 subrogation rights of carrier, § 2:99 Appeal, presentation of evidence, § 12:92 potential, evaluation of, § 2:48 Arbitration and mediation. See index rights, generally, § 2:80 to 2:82 heading Arbitration and Media-Successive government and private employment, conflicts of inter-Attorney-client relationship. See est, § 2:100 index heading ATTORNEY-CLIENT Third parties, probability of establish-RELATIONSHIP ing third party liability, § 2:69 Burden of proof. See index heading Time-bar problems, § 2:79 BURDEN OF PROOF Time or date Collecting the judgment, multiple prior matters. See Prior matters, defendants, § 16:45 above Comparative fault, § 12:62 time-bar problems, § 2:79 Confession, presentation of evidence, Value or valuation § 12:109 clear value warranting legal action, Consent case with, § 2:62

potential value, case with, § 2:63

conflicts of interest, § 2:104

to 2:65

Venue, evaluation of, § 2:53

Waiver of disqualification for

medical care or treatment, § 4:318,

presentation of evidence, § 12:96

refusal to permit offer of proof,

12:63

§ 12:104

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Continuing objection, presentation of evidence, § 12:97

Conversion, § 4:157

Costs and expenses. See index heading Burden of Proof

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Defenses, § 12:61 to 12:65

Demonstrative evidence. See index heading Real or Demonstrative EVIDENCE

Directed verdict, § 12:42 to 12:52

Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Examination of witnesses. See index heading Examination of Witnesses

Exclusions

making record of excluded evidence, § 12:102 to 12:107

new trial, § 15:14

relevancy, presentation of evidence, § 12:68

witnesses, request, § 12:120, 12:121

Exhibits. See index heading Exhibits Existence

injury, prima facie case, § 12:35 to 12:41

insurance, relevancy, § 12:84, 12:85

Expert witnesses. See index heading Expert Witnesses

False imprisonment, § **4:127 to 4:133**

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

Inferences. See index heading Presumptions and Inferences

Informed consent to treatment, § 4:318, 12:63

Initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial Client
Contact and Interview

Instructions to jury. See index heading Instructions to Jury

Insurance. See index heading Insur-ANCE

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Intentional infliction of emotional distress, § 4:141 to 4:144

Intentional torts. See index heading Intentional Torts

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, conflicting evidence, § 15:36

Judicial admission or confession, presentation of evidence, \$ 12:109

Jury. See index heading Jury and Jury Trial

Medical care or treatment, informed consent, § 4:318, 12:63

Misuse of product, § 12:64

Motion to strike, § 12:98 to 12:101

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

New trial. See index heading New Trial

Objections. See index heading Objections

Offers. See index heading Offers
Opening statements. See index heading Opening Statements

Order of trial. See index heading Order of Trial

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-INGS

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Premises liability. See index heading Premises Liability

Presentation of evidence, generally, § 12:66 to 12:115

Preservation of evidence. See index heading Preservation of Evi-

Presumptions. See index heading Presumptions and Inferences

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Prima facie case. See index heading Prima Facie Case

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Punitive damages, § 5:164

EVIDENCE—Cont'd

Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading Real or Demonstrative Evidence

Rebuttal. See index heading Rebuttal Records. See index heading Records AND RECORDINGS

Refusal to permit offer of proof, § 12:104

Relevancy. See index heading Rele-VANCY

Safety standards. See index heading SAFETY STANDARDS

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Spoliation. See index heading spoliation of evidence

Strike, motion to strike, § 12:98 to 12:101

Subpoenas. See index heading Subpoenas

Surplusage, presentation of evidence, § 12:111

Susceptibility, § 12:65

Time or date

burden of proof. See index heading Burden of Proof

motion to strike, § 12:100

View by jury. See index heading Jury View

Waiver of objections, presentation of evidence, § 12:90

Witnesses. See index heading Witnesses

Wrongful death, § 4:202

EXAMINATION

Collecting the judgment, supplemental proceedings, § 16:20 to 16:25

Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Witnesses. See index heading Exami-NATION OF WITNESSES

EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES

General treatment, § 12:116 to 12:152

Adverse witnesses

cross-examination of adverse medical witness, § 17:17, 17:18

opponent calling, § 12:125

Assumption that all witnesses are competent, § 12:127 to 12:129

Calling witnesses, § 12:122 to 12:125

Children, § 12:130

Competency, § 12:126 to 12:134

Court

calling witnesses, § 12:123, 12:124

objections to competency, determination, § 12:134

Cross-examination. See index heading Cross-examination

Demeanor, general tips regarding, § 12:138

Direct examination. See index heading Redirect Examination

Exclusion of witnesses, § 12:120, 12:121

Experts, accommodation of, § 12:119 Form of questions, § 12:141, 12:146 Impeachment, § 12:148 to 12:152, 12:206

Leading questions, § 12:141
Limited mental capacity, § 12:131
Malpractice case, waiver of privilege,
§ 12:136

Method of examination, § 12:137 to 12:143

Notice or knowledge, establishing that witness has personal knowledge, § 12:128

Objections

competency, § 12:133, 12:134 method of examination, § 12:142, 12:143

Order of presenting witnesses, § 12:118 to 12:121

Perception, testing witness' ability to perceive, § 12:129

EXAMINATION OF WITNESSES

—Cont'd

Personal knowledge, establishing that witness has, § 12:128

Physicians, accommodation of, § 12:119

Prior deposition testimony, impeachment, § 12:151

Privilege, § 12:135, 12:136

Redirect examination. See index heading Redirect Examination

Rehabilitation, impeachment, § 12:152

Request, exclusion of witnesses, § 12:120, 12:121

Spouses, competency of, § 12:132 Strategic considerations, § 12:116 to 12:125

Style, general tips regarding, § 12:138

Testing witness' ability to perceive, § 12:129

Violation of exclusion order, § 12:121

Waiver of privilege in malpractice case, § 12:136

EXCAVATION

Premises liability, § 4:185

EXCESS OR EXCESSIVENESS

Appeal or review, excessiveness of damages, § 15:63

Arrest, excessive force in making arrest, § 4:117

Attorney-client relationship, excessive fees, § 2:119

Collecting the judgment, excess judgment, § 16:6

Discovery, excessive travel expense, § 8:213

Evaluation of the case, conflict from possibility of excess recovery, § 2:97

Medical malpractice, excessiveness of damages, § 4:326

New trial, excessive or inadequate damages, § 15:17

Photographs and videos, excessive number, § 12:210

EXCHANGE

Discovery, witness lists, § 8:40 Pretrial practice and procedure, exhibits, § 10:2

EXCLUSIVITY

Products liability, § 4:211

EXCUSAL OF JUROR

Selecting the jury, request, § 11:81 to 11:83

EXCUSE

See index heading Justification or Excuse

EXECUTION

Collecting the judgment, § 16:27, 16:28

Discovery, deposition in aid of execution of judgment, § 8:116

Settlement and compromise, execution of release, § 6:156

EXEMPLARY DAMAGES

See index heading Punitive Damages

EXHIBITS

General treatment, § 12:187 to 12:193

Discovery, **§ 8:156**

Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts through exhibitors at seminars and specialty conventions, § 3:116

Final argument, use of exhibits, § 13:27

Foundation, introduction into testimony, § 12:192

Instructions to jury, exhibits not entered into evidence, § 13:44

Introduction into testimony, § 12:190 to 12:193

Marking exhibits, § 12:188, 12:189

Pleadings, § 7:156

Premarking exhibits, § 12:189

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:187 to 12:193

EXHIBITS—Cont'd

Testimony, introduction into, § 12:190 to 12:193

Unchanged since accident, § 12:193 Use, generally, § 12:187 to 12:193

EXPECTATIONS

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Realistic expectations. See index heading Realistic Expectations

EXPENSES

See index heading Costs and Expenses

EXPERIENCE

Expert witnesses, selecting experts with bodily injury claim experience, § 3:122

Medical malpractice, degree of experience, § **4:298**

EXPERIMENTS

See index heading Tests and Experiments

EXPERTS

Attorney-client relationship, setting up client's files in complex case, § 2:210

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Need for expert consultant, § 3:92 Products liability, § 3:98, 4:277 to 4:291, 12:157

Witnesses. See index heading Expert Witnesses

EXPERT WITNESSES

General treatment, § 3:92 to 3:139, 12:153 to 12:186

Ability to work, § 12:165

Accountants, wage and economic loss calculations by, § 3:102

Actuaries

forensic actuary, § 12:160

wage and economic loss calculations by actuaries, § 3:102

Admissibility, Daubert considerations, § 3:127

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd

Agreement, employment of expert, § 3:133

Appeal or review, qualifications of expert, § 15:61

Associations, plaintiff or defense associations and location and selection of experts, § 3:111

Assumption on which hypothetical question is based, § 12:181, 12:182

Attorney colleagues, location and selection of experts, § 3:110

Author, selection of expert and literature authored in field, § 3:126

Auto accident cases, § 3:101
Basis for opinion, § 12:176 to 12:178
Bodily injury claim experience,
selecting experts, § 3:122

Burden of proof, qualifications, § 3:119

Calculations, wage and economic loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, § 3:102

Calling, need and right, § 12:153 to 12:168

Capacity in which expert retained, § 3:132

Certificate, death certificate, § 12:164 Circumstances under which should be employed, § 3:96 to 3:103

Colleges and universities, location and selection of experts, § 3:112

Companionship, damages for loss of, § 3:103

Competitors, location and selection of experts, § 3:114

Computers, location and selection of experts, § 3:108

Consultants and consultation circumstances under which should be employed, § 3:96

fees for consultation, § 3:125 initial meeting with expert consultant, § 3:135 to 3:138

need for expert consultant, § 3:92 pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:59 to 10:62

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd

Consultants and consultation
—Cont'd

retaining expert, § 3:132

Contact, initial, § 3:128 to 3:130

Continuing relationship, maintaining with experts, § 3:139

Conventions, location and selection of experts through exhibitors at seminars and specialty conventions, § 3:116

Correspondence. See Letters or correspondence, below

CPA, wage and economic loss calculations by, § 3:102

Credibility as witness, selecting expert witnesses, § 3:123

Cross-examination, § 12:178

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Daubert considerations, selecting expert witnesses, § 3:127

Death. See index heading Death Defense associations, location and selection of experts, § 3:111

Disclosure of underlying facts, § 12:177

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Economic loss calculations, § 3:102 Economist

forensic economist, § 12:160 wage and economic loss calculations by, § 3:102

Eliciting expert's initial advice and input, § 3:138

Emergency room physicians, selecting expert witnesses, § 3:120

Employment

ability to work, § 12:165

former employees, location and selection of experts, § 3:114

of expert witnesses, § 1:5, 3:92 to 3:139

Engineers, selecting mechanical engineers as expert witnesses, § 3:121

Establishment of expertise, § 12:171 to 12:173

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd

Examination of witnesses, accommodation, § 12:119

Exhibitors at seminars and specialty conventions, location and selection of experts, § 3:116

Experience, selecting experts with bodily injury claim experience, § 3:122

Expertise, establishment of, § 12:171 to 12:173

Extent and nature of injury and damages, § 12:162 to 12:168

Fees. See index heading Expert WITNESS FEES

Final argument, missing expert witnesses, § 13:24

Forensic actuary, § 12:160

Forensic economist, § 12:160

Forensic meteorologist, § 12:159

Formalizing employment, § 3:133

Former employees, location and selection of experts, § 3:114

Form of hypothetical questions, § 12:180

Future treatment, need for, § 12:168 Hypothetical questions, § 12:179 to 12:183

Identification of potential experts, § 3:106 to 3:117

Information to provide potential expert on initial contact, § 3:129 Initial

contact, § 3:128 to 3:130 meeting, § 3:135 to 3:138

Injury, nature and extent, § 12:162 to 12:168

Input of expert, § 3:130, 3:138

Instructions to jury, weight of expert testimony, § 13:53

Internet, location and selection of experts, § 3:108

Jury

instructions to jury, weight of expert testimony, § 13:53

verdict sheets, location and selection of experts, § 3:109

Letters or correspondence

case pending, correspondence with expert while, § 3:134

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd Letters or correspondence—Cont'd initial contact with potential expert, § 3:128 Lifecare specialist, § 12:161 Literature authored in field, selecting expert witnesses, § 3:126 Location of experts, § 3:105 to 3:127, 12:169 Loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, § 3:102 companionship, damages, § 3:103 Malpractice, § 3:98, 12:155, 12:156, 12:172, 12:173 Mechanical engineers, selecting expert witnesses, § 3:121 Medical malpractice cases, § 12:172, 12:173 Medicine, testimony by member of school of, § 12:173 Meeting, initial, § 3:135 to 3:138 Mental pain and suffering, damages, § 3:103 Meteorologists, forensic meteorologist, § 12:159 Most effective experts, selecting, § 3:118 to 3:127 Nature and extent of injury and damages, § 12:162 to 12:168 Need for expert witnesses, § 3:93 to 3:95 Need to call, § 12:153 to 12:168 News reports, location and selection of experts, § 3:115 Notice or knowledge, permissible when scientific, technical, or specialized knowledge required, § 12:154 Nurse, testimony by, § 12:173 Objections, § 12:174 Opinion, § 12:176 to 12:178, 12:185 Pain and suffering, § 3:103, 12:166,

12:167

§ 3:134

Pending matters, correspondence

Permissible expert opinion, § 3:95

with expert while case pending,

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd Physicians, selecting emergency room physicians as expert witnesses, § 3:120 Potential experts identification of, § 3:106 to 3:117 information to provide potential expert on initial contact, § 3:129 initial contact with potential expert, § 3:128 to 3:130 Prelitigation investigation and analyconference with experts, § 3:12 evidence, timing of expert's examination, § 3:38 Preparation for initial meeting, § 3:137 Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND PROCEDURE Products liability, § 3:98, 4:277 to 4:291, 12:157 Professional malpractice cases, § 3:98, 12:156 Psychological distress, § 12:167 **Publications** literature authored in field, selecting expert witnesses, § 3:126 special publications, location and selection of experts, § 3:113 Purpose of initial meeting, § 3:136 Qualification or disqualification, § 3:119 to 3:121, 12:170 to 12:175, 15:61 Reconstruction of accidents, § 3:101, 12:158 Reports, news reports and location and selection of experts, § 3:115 Retaining expert, § 3:131 to 3:134 Right to call, § 12:153 to 12:168 Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases Schools colleges and universities, location

and selection of experts,

medicine, testimony by member of

school of, § 12:173

§ 3:112

EXPERT WITNESSES—Cont'd

Scientific

evidence, Daubert considerations, § 3:127

knowledge required, § 12:154 Scope of testimony, § 12:184, 12:185 Selection of experts, § 3:105 to 3:127 Seminars, location and selection of

Seminars, location and selection of experts through seminar exhibitors, § 3:116

Slip-and-fall cases, § 3:100 Specialized knowledge required, § 12:154

Special publications, location and selection of experts, § 3:113

Specialty conventions, location and selection of experts through specialty convention exhibitors, § 3:116

Standard of care, circumstances under which should be employed, § 3:98

Sufficiency of facts to enable expert to form opinion, hypothetical questions, § 12:183

Summary judgment, lack of expert's affidavit in malpractice case, § 10:75

Technical knowledge required, § 12:154

Telephone, initial contact with potential expert, § 3:128

Time to employ experts, § 3:104 Ultimate issue, § 12:185

Verdicts, jury verdict sheets and location and selection of experts, § 3:109

Wage loss calculations by actuary, economist or CPA, § 3:102

WestlawNext, location and selection of experts, § 3:107

EXPERT WITNESS FEES

General treatment, § 12:186
Consultation fees, § 3:125
Costs of actions, § 14:17
Interest on judgment, § 14:30
Selection of expert witnesses, § 3:125

EXPLANATION

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Opening statements, technical matters, § 11:94, 11:95

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:61

EXPLOSIONS AND EXPLOSIVES

Class action petition, recovery of damages caused by explosion, § 17:6

Plant explosion case, § 17:7, 17:8

EXTRAORDINARY USE

Discovery, § 8:110

EXTRAPOLATING PERTINENT INFORMATION

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, official investigation reports, § 3:40

EXTREME CONDUCT

Intentional infliction of emotional distress, § 4:144, 4:153

EYE CONTACT

Opening statements, § 11:109

FACILITATION

Informal prelitigation investigation, § 3:1 to 3:4

FACSIMILE OF PRODUCT

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, product liability, § 3:69 to 3:74

FAILURE TO PROSECUTE

Filing suit, § 7:49

FAIR DEALING

Settlement and compromise, § 6:13

FALLING MERCHANDISE

Premises liability, § 4:176

FALSE ARREST

General treatment, § 4:128, 4:131

FALSE IMPRISONMENT

General treatment, § 4:127 to 4:139

FALSE IMPRISONMENT—Cont'd

Burden of proof, § 4:127

Color of legal authority, § 4:133

Consent, defense, § 4:137

Damages, § 4:139

Defenses, § 4:134 to 4:138

Definition, § 4:128 to 4:132

Evidence, § 4:127 to 4:133

Foreseeability, damages, § 4:139

Intent, § 4:129, 4:135

Lack of intent, defenses, § 4:135

Legal authority, color of, § 4:133

Legality, defense, § 4:136

Malice, § 4:130

Police, § 4:133

Privilege, defense, § 4:138

Proof, § 4:127 to 4:133

Restraint of person or property, § 4:132

Shoplifters, § 4:127, 4:138

Theory of liability, generally, § 4:127 to 4:139

Unlawfulness, § 4:131

Voluntary restraint, defense, § 4:137

FAMILIARITY WITH PRODUCT

Products liability, § 4:223

FAMILY OR RELATIVES

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Husband and wife. See index heading Husband and Wife

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

FAULT

Comparative fault. See index heading Comparative Fault

Default and default judgment. See index heading Default and Default Judgment

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:35

Limitations on recovery, generally, § 5:154

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

FEAR

Damages, fear of recurring illness or injury, § 5:131

FEASIBILITY

Relevancy of evidence, § 12:76 Settlement and compromise, feasibility of going to trial, § 6:120

FEDERAL ARBITRATION ACT

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:8

FEDERAL COURT

Conflict of laws, federal versus state court, § 7:142

FEDERAL EMPLOYERS' LIABILITY ACT

Comparative Fault, § 4:79

FEES

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:58

Attorneys' fees. See index heading Attorneys' Fees

Costs of actions. See index heading Costs of Actions

Discovery. See index heading
Discovery

Expert witnesses

general treatment, § 12:186

for detailed treatment see index heading Expert Witness Fees

Pretrial practice and procedure, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, § 10:103

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

FILING SUIT

General treatment, § 1:7, 7:1 to 7:316

Abandonment, § 7:49

Absent persons, § 7:34

Accountants

liability, § 7:12, 7:29

malpractice, § 7:29

statute of limitations, § 7:12

Accrual of cause of action. See index heading Accrual of Cause of Action

FILING SUIT—Cont'd FILING SUIT—Cont'd Agreement or contract, § 7:43 Incomplete filing, § 7:52 Amendments, relation back of, § 7:54 Injury to person or rights of another, § 7:18 to 7:21 Architects, § 7:14 Burden of proof, § 7:55 Interdicts, § 7:34 Interruption, duration of, § 7:48 Cause of action general treatment, § 7:56, 7:58 Jurisdiction. See index heading Jurisaccrual of causes of action, § 7:16 DICTION to 7:31 Knowledge, § 7:26 Limitation of actions. See index pleading cause of action, § 7:56 heading Statute of Limitations Challenging pleadings. See index heading Challenging Pleadings Malicious prosecution, § 7:19 Malpractice. See index heading MAL-Class actions. See index heading PRACTICE CLASS ACTIONS Medical malpractice, § 7:10, 7:22 to Complaint, filing of, § 7:51, 7:52 7:28 Complete or completion, incomplete Memory loss, § 7:38 filing, § 7:52 Mental incapacity, § 7:37 Computation of time, § 7:50 Neglect, § 7:25 Conflict of laws. See index heading Negligence, generally, § 7:20 CONFLICT OF LAWS Nonsuit, § 7:57 Contract or agreement, § 7:43 Contractors, § 7:14 Parties. See index heading Parties Contra non valentum, § 7:23 to 7:25, Pending litigation, § 7:42 7:36 Physicians, actions against, § 7:4 Counterclaim, § 7:53 Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-Crossclaim, § 7:53 INGS Death. See index heading DEATH Products liability, § 7:7, 7:13, 7:30 Defaults. See index heading Default Professional insurance agent, § 7:6 AND DEFAULT JUDGMENT Prosecution, failure to prosecute, § 7:49 Defects and irregularities Relation back of amendments, § 7:54 defective filing, § 7:52 Service of process and papers. See defective goods or products, § 7:30 index heading Service of Pro-Disability, § 7:35 to 7:37 CESS AND PAPERS Discovery of foreign object, § 7:28 Settlement and compromise. See Dismissal. See index heading Disindex heading Settlement and MISSAL Compromise Duration of interruption, § 7:48 Special statutes, § 7:9 to 7:15 Emotional distress, § 7:21 Statute of limitations. See index Evidence, burden of proof, § 7:55 heading Statute of Limitations Failure to prosecute, § 7:49 Statutes of repose, § 7:3 to 7:7 Foreign object, discovery of, § 7:28 Third-party practice. See index head-Foreign state or country, effect of ing Third Parties cause of action arising outside of Time computation, § 7:50 state, § 7:58 Tolling statute of limitations. See Immovables, § 7:5 index heading Statute of Limita-Imprisonment, § 7:40 Incapacity, § 7:35 to 7:37 Tort actions, generally, § 7:17

Trustee liability, § 7:15

Incompetents, § 7:34

FILING SUIT—Cont'd

Venue. See index heading Venue Voluntary or involuntary matters involuntary dismissal, § 7:57 voluntary dismissal, § 7:49 Wrongful death, § 7:31

FINAL ARGUMENT

General treatment, § 13:16 to 13:35 Admonitions, sufficiency of, § 13:35 Attorney-client relationship, setting up file for thoughts on closing argument, § 2:215 Charts, use of, § 13:27

Charts, use of, § 13:27

Corporation, defendant as, § 13:23

Damages, § 13:25

Discretion of court, § 13:16

Exhibits, use of, § 13:27

Expert witnesses, missing expert witnesses, § 13:24

Failure to object, § 13:29

Government entity, defendant as, § 13:23

Illustrative charts, use of, § 13:27 Improper argument, objections, § 13:28 to 13:35

Judge, duty to rectify improper argument, § 13:30, 13:31

Life expectancy, § 13:25

Matters that should or should not be mentioned, § 13:20 to 13:25

Missing expert witnesses, § 13:24

Multiparty cases, sequence, § 13:18

Objections, § 13:28 to 13:35

Pain and suffering, § 13:25

Presentation, § 13:16

Right to present, § 13:16

Sample cases, summation by plaintiff, two accidents producing soft tissue damages, § 17:4

Scope of argument, § 13:19

Sequence, § 13:17, 13:18

Settlement, § 13:21

Sufficiency

admonitions, § 13:35

objections, § 13:34

Techniques, § 13:26, 13:27

Time to make objections, § 13:32

Waiver of objection, § 13:33

FINAL ARGUMENT—Cont'd

Wealth of defendant, § 13:22

FINAL OR FINALITY

Argument. See index heading Final Argument

Preparation. See index heading Pre-TRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice and Procedure

Settlement and compromise, final judgment motion, § 6:176

FINANCIAL SITUATION

Discovery, § 8:32

FINDINGS

Appeal or review, § 15:52 Entry of judgment, § 14:5 Nonjury case, § 13:96 to 13:101 Verdicts, requests for special findings, § 13:81 to 13:83

FIREARMS

Products liability. See index heading Products Liability

FIREFIGHTERS

Negligence, § 4:51

FIXED PAYMENTS

Settlement and compromise, § 6:138

FOCUS GROUPS

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:106

Settlement and compromise, § 6:94

FORCE OR VIOLENCE

Arrest, excessive force in making arrest, § 4:117

Domestic violence, § 4:173

Negligence, limited duty to protect victims from threats of physical violence from patient of psychotherapist, § 4:36

FOREIGN ARBITRATION

General treatment, § 9:9 to 9:15

FOREIGN CORPORATIONS

Service of process and papers, § 7:263, 7:265

FOREIGN OBJECT

Filing suit, discovery of foreign object, § 7:28

FOREIGN STATE OR COUNTRY

Discovery, foreign jurisdiction depositions, § 8:119

Filing suit, effect of cause of action arising outside of state, § 7:58 Pleadings, filing petition by out-of-

state attorney, § 7:225

FORENSIC ACTUARY

Expert witnesses, § 12:160

FORENSIC ECONOMIST

Expert witnesses, § 12:160

FORENSIC METEOROLOGIST

Expert witnesses, § 12:159

FORESEEABILITY

Assault, damages, § 4:105
False imprisonment, damages, § 4:139

Instructions to jury, § 13:51
Intentional infliction of emotional distress, § 4:151

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Physical consequences of emotional distress from witnessing injury to others, foreseeability requirement, § 5:236 to 5:239

Premises liability, § 4:197 Prima facie case, § 12:30

FORMALIZING EMPLOYMENT

Expert witnesses, § 3:133

FOUNDATION

Products liability, § 4:282

Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading Real or Demonstrative Evidence

FRAUD

Battery, fraudulent procurement of consent, § 4:122

Pleadings, § 7:167

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:26

FRIENDS

Damages, testimony of friends, § 5:112

FRIGHT

Damages, pain and suffering, § 5:102

FRIVOLOUS MATTERS

Appeal or review, § 15:82

Discovery, frivolous protective order, § 8:218

Pretrial practice and procedure, sanctions for frivolous claims, § 10:37

FULL PAYMENT

Damages, effect of death prior to full payment, § 5:13

FUNERAL EXPENSES

Wrongful death action, § 5:199

FUTURE EARNINGS

Damages. See index heading DAM-

Settlement and compromise, future earning capacity, § 6:107

FUTURE MATTERS

Assault, threat of future injury not actionable, § 4:101

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Earnings. See index heading Future Earnings

Evaluation of the case, future indemnity benefits, § 2:82

Expert witnesses, need for future treatment, § 12:168

Prima facie case, proof of cost of future care, § 12:41

GENERAL DAMAGES

Recoverable damages, § 5:7

GENERAL VERDICTS

See index heading VERDICTS

GOOD CAUSE

See index heading DISCOVERY

GOOD OR BAD FAITH

Conversion, defense, § 4:168

GOOD OR BAD FAITH—Cont'd

Discovery, failure to participate in discovery and pretrial conference, § 8:19

Pleadings, good faith filing requirement, § 7:186

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Summary judgment, § 10:85

GOOD SAMARITANS

Negligence, theories of liability, § 4:46 to 4:48

GOVERNING LAW

See index heading Conflict of Laws

GOVERNMENT AND GOVERNMENTAL ENTITIES

Damages, governmental defendants, § 5:18 to 5:24

Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and successive government employment and private employment, § 2:100

Evidence. See index heading Evi-DENCE

Final argument, defendant as government entity, § 13:23

Service on governmental entities, § 7:261

GRADUATED CONTINGENCY FEE AGREEMENT

Attorney-client relationship, bodily injury cases, § 2:127

GRUESOMENESS

Real or demonstrative evidence, gruesome nature of injuries, § 12:211, 12:212

GUARANTEES

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, § 6:141

GUIDELINES

Attorney-client relationship, guidelines regarding

GUIDELINES—Cont'd

contingency fee contracts in bodily injury cases, § 2:125 to 2:129

Independent damages claims, guidelines to test recovery, § 5:234 to 5:239

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, establishment of guidelines, § 3:27

HANDICAP

See index heading DISABILITY

HARMLESS ERROR

Directed verdict, denial of motion, § 12:46 to 12:51

HEALTH CARE PROVIDERS AND PROFESSIONALS

Collecting the judgment, discharge of lien, § 16:53

Initial client contact and interview, § 2:33

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

HEARING (AUDIO)

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:229

HEARINGS

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:51 to 9:54

Pleadings, § 7:188

Trial, motion for continuance and hearing, § 11:19

HEED WARNING

Products liability, § 4:257

HIGH-LOW RANGE

Settlement and compromise, § 6:60

HIGHWAYS AND STREETS

Negligence, highway department guidelines, § 4:57

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

HIV

Medical malpractice, § 4:322

HOLDER OF PRIVILEGE

Discovery, § 8:52, 8:62

HONESTY

Medical malpractice, honest mistake in judgment, § 4:333

HORSEPLAY

Battery, intent requirement, § 4:116

HOSPITALS

Damages, hospital having lien rights, § 5:39

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Selecting the jury, patient of same hospital, § 11:62

HOUSEKEEPING SERVICES

Damages, § 5:68

HUMILIATION

Damages, evidence of humiliation and embarrassment from disfigurement, § 5:127

HUSBAND AND WIFE

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Examination of witnesses, competency of spouses, § 12:132

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

HYPOTHETICAL QUESTIONS

Expert witnesses, § 12:179 to 12:183
Pretrial practice and procedure,
§ 10:117

IDENTIFICATION

See index heading Description or Identification

ILLEGITIMATE CHILDREN

Independent damages claims, § 5:180

IMMINENT PERIL

Burden of proof, imminent peril as negating comparative fault, § 12:16

IMMINENT THREAT OF INJURY

Assault, § 4:95, 4:99

IMMOVABLES

Statutes of repose, § 7:5

IMMUNITY

See index heading Privileges and Immunities

IMPACT

Damages, impact doctrine, § 5:101, 5:232, 5:233

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

IMPAIRED PHYSICAL FACULTIES

Negligence, standard of care as to persons with, § 4:64

IMPAIRMENT OF EARNING CAPACITY

Damages. See index heading DAM-AGES

Products liability, § 4:270

Settlement and compromise, impairment of future earning capacity, § 6:107

IMPEACHMENT

Examination of witnesses, § 12:148 to 12:152, 12:206

IMPLIED CONSENT

Medical malpractice, § 4:337

IMPRISONMENT

See index heading Prisons and Prisoners

IMPUTED DISQUALIFICATION

Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest, § 2:89

IMPUTED NEGLIGENCE

See index heading Negligence

INADEQUACY

See index heading Sufficiency or Insufficiency

INADVERTENT DISCLOSURE

Discovery, § 8:70

INCAPACITY

See index heading Capacity or Incapacity

INCIDENTAL ACTIONS

Answer, § 7:231 Crossclaims, § 7:242, 7:243

INCIDENTAL DEMAND

Real party in interest, § 7:61

INCOMPETENCY

See index heading Competency or Incompetency

INCONSISTENCY

See index heading Consistency or Inconsistency

IN-COURT DEMONSTRATIONS

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:222 to 12:224

INDECENCY

Pleadings, indecent material, § 7:190

INDEMNITY AND INDEMNIFICATION

Evaluation of the case, future benefits, § 2:82

Initial client contact and interview, identification of indemnitors, § 2:29

Pleadings, § 7:239

Products liability, § 4:276

Settlement and compromise, comparison of indemnification or equitable subrogation rights, § 6:125

INDEPENDENT COUNSEL

Settlement and compromise, insurance defense counsel, § 6:84

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS

General treatment, § 5:177 to 5:239 Adoption

death of adoptive parent, § 5:184 minor children, § 5:182 to 5:184 Affection, loss of, § 5:221 to 5:224 Attachment, emotional attachment, § 5:238

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS—Cont'd

Calculation of wrongful death damages, § 5:201 to 5:208

Children or minors

general treatment, § 5:196 adopted minor children, § 5:182 to 5:184

calculation of wrongful death damages, § 5:203

illegitimate children, § 5:180 parent of deceased child, § 5:198 recovery by child, § 5:213, 5:219, 5:223

unborn children, § 5:187

Companionship, loss of, § 5:221 to 5:224

Compensable damages for wrongful death action, § 5:194 to 5:199

Conflict of law/governing law, § 5:228

Consortium, loss of, § 5:225 to 5:230

Contributory negligence, § 5:208

Costs and expenses

funeral expenses, § 5:199 medical expenses, § 5:199

Definitions, survivors defined in statute, § 5:179

Direct involvement in event witnessed, § 5:237

Direct pecuniary losses, § 5:210 to 5:213

Discount to present value, § 5:206

Divorce, § 5:186

Earnings, loss of, § 5:191

Emotional attachment, § 5:238

Emotional distress, physical consequences of, § 5:231 to 5:239

Entitlement to recovery, generally, § 5:178

Evidence

consortium, loss of, § 5:230 value of lost services, § 5:217 witnesses. See witnesses, below wrongful death damages, § 5:209 to 5:224

Expenses. See Costs and expenses, above

§ 5:234 to 5:239

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS—Cont'd CLAIMS—Cont'd Family and relatives Parents general treatment, § 5:196 adoptive parent, § 5:184, 5:185 children or minors. See Children or children or minors. See Children or minors, above minors, above parents. See Parents, below deceased child, parent of, § 5:198 physical consequences of emonatural parent, death of, § 5:183 tional distress from witnessrecovery by, § 5:214, 5:220, 5:224, ing injury to others, § 5:239 5:227 Foreseeability requirement, § 5:236 Pecuniary losses, direct, § 5:210 to to 5:239 5:213 Funeral expenses, § 5:199 Physical consequences of emotional Governing law, § 5:228 distress, § 5:231 to 5:239 Guidelines to test recovery, § 5:234 Prior adjudication, § 5:189 to 5:239 Putative spouse, § 5:181 Husband and wife Recovery consortium, loss of, § 5:225 to child, recovery by, § 5:213, 5:219, 5:230 5:223 putative spouse, § 5:181 parents, recovery by, § 5:214, recovery by spouse, § 5:212, 5:220, 5:224, 5:227 5:218, 5:222 spouse, recovery by, § 5:212, 5:218, 5:222 remarriage, effect of, § 5:205 surviving spouse, § 5:197 Relatives. See Family and relatives, Illegitimate children, § 5:180 Remarriage, effect of, § 5:205 Impact doctrine, traditional, § 5:232, 5:233 Services evidence of value of lost services, Instantaneous death, § 5:192 § 5:217 Joint tortfeasor, settlement with, § 5:207 loss of services, § 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220 Loss of consortium, § 5:225 to 5:230 Settlement with joint tortfeasor, Loss of earnings. § 5:191 § 5:207 Loss of love, affection, society and Significant discernible physical companionship, § 5:221 to injury, § 5:235 5:224 Society, loss of, § 5:221 to 5:224 Loss of support and services. § 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220 Spouse. See Husband and wife. above Love, loss of, § 5:221 to 5:224 Statutes, survivors defined in statute, Medical expenses, § 5:199 § 5:179 Mental pain and suffering, § 5:221 to Support, loss of, § 5:195, 5:204, 5:224 5:215 to 5:220 Minors. See Children or minors, Survival actions, generally, § 5:177 above Natural parent, death of, § 5:183 Surviving spouse, § 5:197 Negligence, contributory negligence, Tangible and intangible losses com-§ 5:208 pensable, § 5:216 Tests, guidelines to test recovery, Pain and suffering, § 5:193, 5:221 to

5:224

INDEPENDENT DAMAGES CLAIMS—Cont'd

Time or date, discount to present value, § 5:206

Traditional impact doctrine, § 5:232, 5:233

Unborn children, § 5:187

Value or valuation

discount to present value, \$ 5:206 evidence of value of lost services, \$ 5:217

Wife. See Husband and wife, above Witnesses

direct involvement in event witnessed, § 5:237

physical consequences of emotional distress from witnessing injury to others, § 5:231 to 5:239

Wrongful death and survival actions. See index heading Damages

INDEXING FILES

Attorney-client relationship, setting up client's file, § 2:216

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:8 to 10:14

INDUSTRY CODES OR STANDARDS

Products liability, § 4:264
Relevancy of evidence, § 12:80 to
12:83

INFANTS

See index heading Children or Minors

INFERENCES

See index heading Presumptions and Inferences

INFLATION

Damages, effect of inflation, § 5:76 Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

See index heading Emotional Distress

INFORMAL INVESTIGATION

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, § 3:1 to 3:4

INFORMATION REPORT

Initial client contact and interview, use of information report at first office consultation, § 2:22 to 2:34

INFORMED CONSENT

Attorney-client relationship, § 2:110 Evidence, informed consent to treatment, § 4:318, 12:63

Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice

IN-HOUSE COUNSEL

Settlement and compromise, insurance defense counsel, § 6:84

INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW

General treatment, § 2:1 to 2:53 Accident

description of, § 2:26

identification, accident reports, § 2:31

verification of accident reports, § 2:44

Account of incident or injuries by claimant, § 2:36 to 2:39

Advice regarding documents and tangible items, § 2:20

Appointments, scheduling of immediate appointment, § 2:11

Ascertaining potential liability on part of insurer, § 2:50

Background information, information report, § 2:25

Checklist of considerations before and during

documents and things the client should bring to the interview, § 2:222

educating the client about litigation, § 2:227

fee agreement preparation, § 2:226 information to be obtained from the client, § 2:223

INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW—Cont'd INTERVIEW—Cont'd Evaluation of case. See index head-Checklist of considerations before and during—Cont'd ing Evaluation of the Case before interview, generally, Evidence § 2:223 injuries, evidence of, § 2:19 during interview, generally, precautionary steps to preserve, § 2:224 § 2:17 to 2:19 prohibited communications, mattangible evidence, § 2:18 ters counsel should not com-Fee arrangement, discussion of, municate to client, § 2:228 § 2:52 time limitations and conflicts, Follow up with confirmation letter, § 2:225 § 2:21 Choice of law, evaluation of, § 2:53 Former matters. See Prior matters, Claims below history of claimant, § 2:40 to 2:42 Health care provided, § 2:33 own insurance, claims under, History § 2:46, 2:47 earnings history, § 2:43 Confirmation letter, follow up with, employment history, § 2:43 § 2:21 lost earnings to date, § 2:43 Conflicts of interest medical and claim history of former client, referral by, § 2:7 claimant, § 2:40 to 2:42 insurance carrier, engaged by, Identification. See Description or § 2:5 identification, above State Bar Referral Service, referral Information report, use of at first by, § 2:9 office consultation, § 2:22 to Damages, evaluation of, § 2:49 2:34 Death cases, insurance claims, § 2:47 Information to elicit during interview, Defense of party, considerations § 2:35 to 2:44 when retained for, § 2:4 Insurance Description or identification ascertaining potential liability on accident, description of, § 2:26 part of insurer, § 2:50 accident reports, § 2:31 considerations when engaged by defendants, § 2:28 insurance carrier, § 2:5 health care provided, § 2:33 identification and scope of insurinjuries, description of, § 2:27 ance coverage, § 2:32 insurance coverage, identity and own insurance, claims under, scope of, § 2:32 § 2:46, 2:47 third party joint tortfeasors or review of insurance and insurance indemnitors, § 2:29 coverage, § 2:45 to 2:51 witnesses, § 2:30 Jurisdiction, evaluation of, § 2:53 Discussions, generally, § 2:13 Letters, follow up with confirmation Doctors, advising client to visit docletter, § 2:21 tor immediately, § 2:15 Lost earnings to date, § 2:43 Documents, advice regarding, § 2:20 Medical and claim history of claim-Earnings history, § 2:43 ant, § 2:40 to 2:42 Employment history, § 2:43 Meeting, advice regarding documents Ethics consideration, solicitation, and tangible items needed at, § 2:3 § 2:20

INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INITIAL CLIENT CONTACT AND INTERVIEW—Cont'd INTERVIEW—Cont'd Solicitation, ethics consideration, Memorialize sequence of events, § 2:3 § 2:16 Methodology, information report, State Bar Referral Service, § 2:9 § 2:34 Statute of limitations, § 2:4 Other counsel, referral by, § 2:8 Subrogation potential, evaluation of, Own insurance, claims under, § 2:46, § 2:48 2:47 Tangible items Physicians, advising client to visit advice regarding, § 2:20 doctor immediately if personal evidence, § 2:18 injury case, § 2:15 Telephone, preliminary phone advice, Pleadings, § 2:4 § 2:12 to 2:19 Police reports, verification of, § 2:44 Third party joint tortfeasors or Potential liability on part of insurer, indemnitors, identification of, § 2:50 § 2:29 Precautionary steps to preserve evi-Venue, evaluation of, § 2:53 dence, § 2:17 to 2:19 Verification of police and other Preliminary phone advice, § 2:12 to accident reports, § 2:44 2:19 Video of interview, § 2:37 Preservation of proof, § 2:17 to 2:19 Witnesses, identification of, § 2:30 Prior matters **INITIAL MATTERS** claims, § 2:42 Client contact and interview. See injuries, § 2:41 index heading Initial CLIENT referral by former client, § 2:7 CONTACT AND INTERVIEW Privileged communication, § 2:38 Expert witnesses. See index heading Referrals EXPERT WITNESSES considerations when case referred. Settlement negotiations, initial § 2:6 to 2:9 demand, § 6:57 to 6:63, 6:72 former client, referral by, § 2:7 **INJUNCTIONS** other counsel, referral by, § 2:8 Prelitigation investigation and analy-State Bar Referral Service, § 2:9 sis, product liability investiga-Reports tions, § 3:72 identification, accident reports, Sample cases, petition for injunction § 2:31 and order to preserve evidence information report, use of at first in automobile collision case, office consultation, § 2:22 to § 17:23 IN LIMINE MOTIONS verification of police and other accident reports, § 2:44 Pretrial conference, § 10:98 Response to initial client contact, IN REM JURISDICTION § 2:10 to 2:21 Quasi in rem jurisdiction, § 7:134 to Review of insurance and insurance 7:136 coverage, § 2:45 to 2:51 Scheduling of immediate appoint-**INSPECTION** ment, § 2:11 Discovery. See index heading Sequence of events, § 2:16 DISCOVERY Products liability, inspection of scene Social media, advising the client not to discuss incident on, § 2:14 or product, § 4:291

INSTALLMENTS

Collecting the judgment, satisfaction of judgment, § 16:47

INSTANTANEOUS DEATH

Independent damages claims, § 5:192

INSTRUCTIONS

Discovery, instruction not to answer, § 8:147

Jury instructions. See index heading Instructions to Jury

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtaining instructions and warnings, § 3:85 to 3:87

Products liability, § 4:220

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY

General treatment, § 13:36 to 13:73

Acceptance of tendered instruction by court, § 13:56 to 13:61

Action of court on request for instructions, § 13:38

Additional instructions, § 13:72

Appeal or review

preservation for appeal, § 13:70 time allowed for review of instructions, § 13:64

Automobile accident lawsuit, request for jury charges in, § 17:52

Burden of proof, § 13:46, 13:67

Care, degree and standard of, § 13:47

Cause in fact, § 13:50

Comparative fault, § 13:49

Conference, instruction conference, § 13:36

Conflicting instructions, § 13:68

Contentions of parties misstated, § 13:69

Correct only in part, § 13:59

Credibility of witnesses, § 13:42

Curative instructions, sufficiency of, § 13:71

Damages, § 13:54

Deadlocked jury, § 13:73

Defenses, § 13:49

Definition of terms, § 13:43

Degree and standard of care, § 13:47

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY—Cont'd

Deliberations of jury, additional or supplemental instructions, § 13:72

Errors. See Mistake or error, below Evidence

burden of proof, § 13:46, 13:67 exhibits not entered into evidence, § 13:44

inferences, § 13:52

Exhibits not entered into evidence, § 13:44

Expert testimony, weight of, § 13:53

Foreseeability, § 13:51

Form, § 13:40 to 13:44

Inferences, § 13:52

Legal cause, § 13:50

Mandatory objections, § 13:63

Misstatement of contentions of parties misstated, § 13:69

Mistake or error

burden of proof, erroneous allocation of, § 13:67

contentions of parties misstated, § 13:69

prejudicial error, § 13:60

statement of law as erroneous, § 13:66

waiver of error, § 13:61

Modification of tendered instruction by court, § 13:56 to 13:61

Negligence per se, § 13:48

New trial, manifest disregard of instructions, § 15:10

Objections

general treatment, § 13:39, 13:62 to 13:71

sufficiency of, § 13:70

Particular instructions in personal injury case, § 13:45 to 13:55

Per se negligence, § 13:48

Pleadings, effect of admission of fact, § 7:163

Prejudicial error, § 13:60

Preservation for appeal, § 13:70

Pretrial practice and procedure,

§ 10:137

Punitive damages, § 5:168

INSTRUCTIONS TO JURY—Cont'd

Refusal of tendered instruction by court, § 13:56 to 13:61

Requests, § 13:37 to 13:71

Res ipsa loquitur, § 13:52

Review. See Appeal or review, above

Standards, § 13:47, 13:57 to 13:59

Statement of law as erroneous, § 13:66

Submitting the case, generally, § 13:36 to 13:73

Sufficiency

curative instructions, § 13:71 objections, § 13:70

Supplemental instructions, § 13:72

Survival, loss of chance of, § 13:55

Time allowed for review of instructions, § 13:64

Waiver of error, § 13:61

Weight of expert testimony, § 13:53

Witnesses, credibility of, § 13:42 Written instructions, § 13:41

INSUFFICIENCY

See index heading Sufficiency or Insufficiency

INSURANCE

Arbitration and mediation, ceiling for insurance carrier exposure, § 9:23

Assault, insurance consideration, § 4:104

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Collecting the judgment. See index heading Collecting the Judgment

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Evidence

existence of insurance, presentation of evidence, § 12:84, 12:85

INSURANCE—Cont'd

Evidence—Cont'd presentation of evidence, § 12:84, 12:85

Initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial Client
Contact and Interview

Necessary party, insurer or insured as, § 7:94

Opening statements, propriety of mentioning insurance, § 11:97

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Punitive damages, insurance policy exclusion, § 5:160

Sample cases, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance company, § 17:3

Selecting the jury. See index heading Selecting the Jury

Service of process and papers on insurance companies, § 7:267

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Statutes of repose, professional insurance agent, § 7:6

Trial, insurance coverage, § 11:25

INTENT

Assault and battery. See index heading Assault and Battery

Challenging pleadings, acts of intentional tortfeasors, § 7:302

Conversion, § 4:158

Damages. See index heading Dam-

False imprisonment, § **4:129**, **4:135**Infliction of emotional distress. See index heading Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim for intentional misconduct, § 6:25

Torts. See index heading Intentional Torts

INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

General treatment, § 4:140 to 4:154

INTENTIONAL TORTS—Cont'd INTENTIONAL INFLICTION OF **EMOTIONAL DISTRESS** Consent as defense—Cont'd -Cont'd conversion, § 4:169 Absence. See Lack, below false imprisonment, § 4:137 Causation, lack of, defense, § 4:151 intentional infliction of emotional Consent defense, § 4:154 distress, § 4:154 Damages, § 4:140 Conversion Defenses, § 4:149 to 4:154 general treatment, § 4:155 to Evidence, § 4:141 to 4:144 4:172 Extreme conduct, § 4:144, 4:153 for detailed treatment see index Factual considerations, § 4:145 to heading Conversion 4:148 Defenses Foreseeability of result, defense, assault and battery. See index § 4:151 heading Assault and Battery Intolerable conduct, § 4:144, 4:153 consent. See Consent as defense, Knowledge of sensitivity or condiabove tion, outrageous conduct, conversion, § 4:158, 4:167 to § 4:147 4:171 Lack false imprisonment, § 4:134 to causation, defense, § 4:151 4:138 intent or recklessness, defense, intentional infliction of emotional § 4:150 distress, § 4:149 to 4:154 outrageous, extreme or intolerable **Definitions** conduct, defense, § 4:153 assault, § 4:89 to 4:110 severe emotional distress, defense, battery, § 4:111 to 4:126 § 4:152 conversion, § 4:156 to 4:160 Outrageous conduct, § 4:144, 4:146 false imprisonment, § 4:128 to to 4:148, 4:153 4:132 Proof, § 4:141 to 4:144 Domestic violence, § 4:173 Recklessness, § 4:142, 4:150 Evidence Relationship, outrageous conduct assault, § 4:90, 4:91 based on, § 4:148 conversion, § 4:157 Severe emotional distress, § 4:143, emotional distress, intentional 4:152 infliction of, § 4:141 to 4:144 Theory of liability, generally, § 4:140 to 4:154 false imprisonment, § 4:127 to 4:133 INTENTIONAL TORTS False imprisonment General treatment, § 4:88 to 4:173 general treatment, § 4:127 to 4:139 general treatment, § 4:88 to 4:110 for detailed treatment see index for detailed treatment see index heading False Imprisonment heading Assault and Battery Intentional infliction of emotional distress general treatment, § 4:111 to 4:126 general treatment, § 4:140 to for detailed treatment see index 4:154 heading Assault and Battery for detailed treatment see index Consent as defense heading Intentional Infliction battery, § 4:122 OF EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

INTENTIONAL TORTS—Cont'd

Theory of liability, generally, § 4:88 to 4:173

INTERDICTS

Sample cases, curator on behalf of interdict, settlement agreement, § 17:46

Statute of limitations, tolling, § 7:34

INTEREST IN PROPERTY OR SUBJECT MATTER

Conflict of interest. See index heading Conflict of Interest

Conversion, § 4:171

INTEREST ON JUDGMENT

General treatment, § 14:27 to 14:33 Accrual from date of judicial demand, § 14:27 to 14:30

Amount, § 14:31, 14:32

Costs of action, award on, § 14:33

Expert witness fees, § 14:30

Legal rate, § 14:32

Malpractice, medical malpractice actions, § 14:29

Medical malpractice actions, § 14:29

Payment, § 14:31, 14:32

Rates and charges, § 14:32

State, actions against, § 14:28

Time or date, accrual from date of judicial demand, § 14:27 to 14:30

Witnesses, expert witness fees, § 14:30

INTEREST ON MONEY

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:58

Judgments. See index heading Inter-EST ON JUDGMENT

Rate of interest

judgment, interest on, § 14:32 settlement and compromise, concluding and enforcing the settlement, § 6:180

Settlement and compromise, concluding and enforcing the settlement, § 6:179 to 6:183

INTERFERENCE

Damages, interference with career goal, § 5:95

INTERLOCUTORY JUDGMENTS

New trial, § 15:28

INTERNET

Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts, § 3:108

INTERPRETATION

See index heading Construction or Interpretation

INTERPRETERS

Costs of actions, § 14:20

INTERROGATORIES

General treatment, § 8:6, 8:172 to 8:182

Amend interrogatory response, failure to, § 8:182

Answer, § 8:176, 8:180

Auto accident/highway design defect, plaintiff's request for interrogatories, § 17:29

Auto insurance, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance company, § 17:3

Creation of discovery plan, § 8:91 to 8:93, 8:104, 8:106

Escalator accident, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, § 17:21

Medical negligence case, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, § 17:12

Number allowed, § 8:174

Plant explosion case, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant in, § 17:8

Procedure, § 8:175, 8:176

Products liability, § 4:289

Railroads, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant railroad company, § 17:33

Refusal to answer interrogatories, § 8:181

Scope, § 8:177

Service of process, § 8:176, 8:180

Time for answer and service, § 8:176

INTERRUPTION

Filing suit, duration of interruption, § 7:48

INTERVENTION

Parties, § 7:113 to 7:116

INTERVIEW OR INTERVIEWS

Damage evaluation, starting point is first client interview, § 5:2

Initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial Client
Contact and Interview

Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

INTOLERABLE CONDUCT

Intentional infliction of emotional distress, § 4:144, 4:153

INTOXICATING BEVERAGES

See index heading Alcoholic Bever-

INTRODUCTION OF BAD FAITH LETTER

Settlement and compromise, § 6:103

INVESTIGATIONS

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Products liability. See index heading Products Liability

INVESTMENTS

Collecting the judgment, investment advice, § 16:55 to 16:57

INVITEES

Negligence, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, § 4:28

Premises liability, § 4:192

INVOLUNTARY MATTERS

See index heading Voluntary or Involuntary Matters

IRREGULARITIES

See index heading Defects and Irregularities

JOB BENEFIT BOOKLETS

Prima facie case, proof of lost earnings, § 12:39

JOHN DOE

Pleadings, § 7:206

JOINDER

Claims. See index heading PLEADINGS Motions, judgment notwithstanding the verdict and new trial, § 13:92

Parties. See index heading Joinder of Parties

JOINDER OF PARTIES

General treatment, § 7:80 to 7:100 Compulsory joinder, § 7:93 to 7:95 Employers, § 7:83 Jurisdiction, § 7:88 Medical malpractice, § 7:84 to 7:87 Misjoinder, § 7:91 Necessary joinder, § 7:93 to 7:95 Nonjoinder, § 7:92 Permissive joinder, § 7:97 to 7:100 Products liability, § 7:83 Purposes, § 7:89 State as third-party defendant,

Time for joinder, § 7:90
Who may be joined, practical considerations, § 7:81 to 7:92
Wrongful death actions, § 7:95

JOINT CHECK TO ATTORNEY AND CLIENT

Collecting the judgment, proper application of proceeds, § 16:50 to 16:54

JOINT HOLDERS OF PRIVILEGES

Discovery, § 8:62

§ 7:109

JOINT REPRESENTATION

Attorney-client relationship, consent of client to joint representation and fee sharing, § 2:234

JOINT TORTFEASOR

Independent damages claims, settlement with joint tortfeasor, § 5:207

JOINT VENTURES

Pleadings, § 7:203

JOKES

Battery, intent requirement, § 4:116

JUDGES

Damages, jury versus judge's determination, § 5:12

Disqualification of assigned trial judge. See index heading DISQUALIFICATION OF ASSIGNED TRIAL JUDGE

Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and attorney as former judge, **§ 2:101**

Final argument, duty to rectify improper argument, § 13:30, 13:31

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:44

JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT

General treatment, § 13:89 to 13:93, 15:29 to 15:46

Additur, § 15:43

Appeal, § 15:46

Breach of duty, § 15:35

Conflicting evidence, § 15:36

Consent of opposing party, § 15:45

Consistency or inconsistency, § 15:39

Credibility of witness, § 15:37

Damage awards, § 15:38

Different standards, § 15:44

Duty, § 15:35

Entry of judgment, § 14:11

Evidence, conflicting evidence,

§ 15:36

Fault, § 15:35

Form of motion, § 13:91, 13:92, 15:42

Grounds, § 15:33 to 15:39

Joinder of motion with new trial motion, § 13:92

JUDGMENT NOTWITHSTANDING THE VERDICT—Cont'd

Motions, § 13:15, 13:89 to 13:93, 15:29 to 15:32

New trial motion, § 13:92, 15:31, 15:32

Posttrial motions, generally, § 15:29 to 15:46

Procedure, § 15:40 to 15:42

Questions of law, § 15:34

Reduction of verdict, request for, § 15:43 to 15:45

Remittitur, request for, § 15:43 to 15:45

Request for remittitur or reduction of verdict, § 15:43 to 15:45

Standards, § 13:93, 15:44

Time for filing motion, § 15:32, 15:41

Witness credibility, § 15:37

JUDGMENT ON THE PLEADINGS

Challenging pleadings, motion for judgment on the pleadings, § 7:291

JUDGMENTS

General treatment, § 1:14, 14:1 to 14:33

Amendment of judgment, § 14:7
Appeal or review, determining
whether to appeal judgment in
personal injury case, § 15:47 to
15:70

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:59, 9:77

Attorneys' fees for prevailing parties.

See index heading Attorneys'
FEES FOR PREVAILING PARTIES

Collecting the judgment. See index heading Collecting the Judgment

Costs of actions. See index heading Costs of Actions

Default and default judgment. See index heading Default and Default Judgment

Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Enforcing. See index heading Col-LECTING THE JUDGMENT

JUDGMENTS—Cont'd Entry of judgment. See index heading Entry of Judgment Interest on judgment. See index heading Interest on Judgment Judgment on the pleadings, § 7:291 Non obstante veredicto. See index heading Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-INGS Sample cases, judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, § 17:45 Satisfaction. See index heading Satis-FACTION OF JUDGMENT Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise Summary judgment. See index heading Summary Judgment JURISDICTION General treatment, § 7:121 to 7:136 Attachment, § 7:136

Consent, jurisdiction not conferred by, § 7:123 Discovery, foreign jurisdiction depositions, § 8:119 Evaluation of the case, § 2:53 Filing suit, generally, § 7:121 to 7:136 Initial client contact and interview, evaluation of, § 2:53 In rem jurisdiction, § 7:134 to 7:136 Lack of subject matter jurisdiction, § 7:124 Limitations, nonresidents, § 7:135 Manner of exercising personal jurisdiction, § 7:131 Nonresidents limitations, § 7:135 service, § 7:132, 7:133 Notice required, § 7:133 Objections subject matter jurisdiction, § 7:126, 7:127 waiver, § 7:130 Parties, § 7:88

JURISDICTION—Cont'd

Personal jurisdiction, § 7:128 to 7:133

Quasi in rem jurisdiction, § 7:134 to 7:136

Residents. See Nonresidents, above Service of process or papers, nonresident service, § 7:132, 7:133

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:44

Subject matter jurisdiction, § 7:122 to 7:127

Time or date

objections, § 7:127 subject matter jurisdiction, time when dependent, § 7:125 Waiver of objections, § 7:130

JURY AND JURY TRIAL

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Evidence

admonition to jury, presentation of evidence, § 12:101

view. See index heading Jury View Expert witnesses. See index heading EXPERT WITNESSES

Instructions to jury. See index heading Instructions to Jury

Jury verdict sheets

expert witnesses, location and selection of, § 3:109

settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:37 to 6:39

New trial, juror misconduct, § 15:9, 15:10

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-

Sample cases, jury order, § 17:31
Selecting the jury. See index heading
Selecting the Jury

Separation of trial, § 11:24

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Submitting the case. See index heading Submitting the Case

JURY AND JURY TRIAL—Cont'd

Verdicts. See index heading Verdicts View by jury. See index heading Jury View

JURY VERDICT SHEETS

See index heading Jury and Jury Trial

JURY VIEW

General treatment, § 12:231 to 12:233

Discretion of court, § 12:233

Purpose, § 12:231 to 12:233

Request, § 12:231 to 12:233

Scene of accident, § 12:231

Usefulness in personal injury action, § 12:232

JUSTIFICATION OR EXCUSE

Assault, § 4:90, 4:102

Discovery, justification for failure to obey, § 8:241, 8:242

KNOWLEDGE

See index heading Notice or Knowl-

LABELING OF PRODUCT

Products liability, § 4:262

LABOR MATTERS

See index heading Employment

LACHES OR DELAY

Appeal or review, potential delays, § 15:69

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

LACK OR ABSENCE

See index heading Absence or Presence

LAKES

Premises liability, attractive nuisance, § **4:189**

LAND

See index heading Real Property

LANDLORD AND TENANT

Premises liability, § 4:195

LAST CLEAR CHANCE

Prima facie case, § 12:34
Products liability, defense, § 4:244

LAW CLERK

Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and attorney as former law clerk, § 2:101

LAW ENFORCEMENT OFFICERS

See index heading Police

LAW FIRMS

Conflicts of interest disqualifying entire law firm, § 2:102

Evaluation of the case, law firm associate as potential witness, § 2:94

LEADING QUESTIONS

Examination of witnesses, § 12:141

LEARNED INTERMEDIARY

Products liability, § 4:221, 4:251

LEAVE OF COURT

Discovery, § 8:125

Pretrial practice and procedure, amendment of pleadings, § 10:25, 10:27

LEGAL CAUSE

Instructions to jury, § 13:50
Negligence. See index heading
Negligence

LEGAL RESEARCH

Attorney-client relationship, setting up legal research file in complex case, § 2:207

LETTERS

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Expert witnesses. See index heading Expert Witnesses

Initial client contact and interview, follow up with confirmation letter, § 2:21

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

LETTERS—Cont'd

Pretrial practice and procedure, correspondence, § 10:9

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Settlement and compromise, bad faith letter, § 6:101 to 6:109

LIABILITY FILE

Attorney-client relationship, setting up client's file in complex case, § 2:214

LIBEL AND SLANDER

See index heading PLEADINGS

LICENSEES

Negligence, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, § 4:28

Premises liability, § 4:193

LICENSING BOARD

Appeal from, § 15:64

LIE DETECTOR TESTS

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, § 3:67

LIENS

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Collecting the judgment, proper application of proceeds to discharge of liens, § 16:52, 16:53

Evaluation of the case, § 2:80 to 2:82

Hospital liens, potential claimants in bodily injury case, § 5:39

LIFECARE SPECIALIST

Expert witnesses, § 12:161

LIFE EXPECTANCY

Damages, § 5:128 to 5:130 Final argument, § 13:25 Prima facie case, § 12:38

LIMITATION OF ACTIONS

See index heading Statute of Limitations

LIMITATION OF TIME

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

Pretrial practice and procedure, amendment to circumvent time limitations, § 10:29

LIMITATIONS OR RESTRICTIONS

Appeal, limitations on, § 15:83
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Examination of witnesses, limited mental capacity, § 12:131

Jurisdiction, nonresidents, § 7:135

Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Opening statements, § 11:116

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, parameters for professional investigation, § 3:26

Pretrial practice and procedure, amendment to circumvent time limitations, § 10:29

Recovery, limitations on. See index heading Damages

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Summary judgment. See index heading Summary Judgment

LIQUOR

See index heading Alcoholic Bever-

LISTS OR SCHEDULES

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Initial client contact and interview, scheduling of immediate

LISTS OR SCHEDULES—Cont'd

appointment, § 2:11

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Trial. See index heading TRIAL

LITERATURE

Expert witness selection, literature authored in field, § 3:126

Product liability investigation, warning and use literature as relevant, § 3:86

LOCATION

See index heading Place or Location

LOSS OF CONSORTIUM

See index heading Consortium, Loss

LOSS OF EARNINGS

See index heading Wages or Compensation

LOSS OF ENJOYMENT OF LIFE

Damages, § 5:124, 5:125

LOSS OF LOVE, AFFECTION, SOCIETY AND COMPANIONSHIP

Expert witnesses, damages for loss of companionship, § 3:103

Independent damages claims, § 5:221 to 5:224

LOSS OF SUPPORT AND SERVICES

Independent damages claims, § 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220

LOST CHANCE OF SURVIVAL

Damages, generally, § 5:147 Medical malpractice, § 4:329 Pleadings, loss of chance of survival,

§ 7:216

LOST INCOME

Products liability, § 4:271

LOST OPPORTUNITIES

Damages, § 5:90 to 5:92

LOST PROFITS AS EVIDENCE

Damages, § 5:65

LOST PROPERTY

Damages, § 5:139

LOST YEARS AWARDS

Damages, deduction from lost years awards for saved necessities, § 5:77

LOUISIANA BINDING ARBITRATION LAW

General treatment, § 9:4, 9:33 to 9:37

LOUISIANA HEALTH EMERGENCY POWERS ACT

Medical malpractice, § 4:339

LOUISIANA MEDIATION ACT

General treatment, § 9:5

LOUISIANA PRODUCTS LIABILITY ACT

General treatment, § 4:209 to 4:291

LOVE, LOSS OF

Independent damages claims, § 5:221 to 5:224

LUMP-SUM PAYMENTS

Collecting the judgment, satisfaction of judgment, § 16:47

Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, § 6:140, 6:151

MAINTENANCE OR REPAIR

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Premises liability. See index heading Premises Liability

Pretrial practice and procedure, maintaining files, § 10:8 to 10:14

Product liability investigation, product history, § 3:78, 3:79

Relevancy of evidence, subsequent conditions or repairs, § 12:73 to 12:76

MALICE

False imprisonment, § 4:130

MALICE—Cont'd

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:24 to 6:26

MALICIOUS PROSECUTION

Filing suit, § 7:19

MALINGERING

Damages, claimant as malingerer, § 5:49

Rebuttal, § 12:60

MALPRACTICE

Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, § 16:31, 16:43

Evaluation of the case, no malpractice liability for declining meritless cause of action, § 2:57

Examination of witnesses, waiver of privilege in malpractice case, § 12:136

Expert witnesses, § 3:98, 12:155, 12:156, 12:172, 12:173

Filing suit

accountant malpractice, § 7:29 attorney malpractice, § 7:11, 7:29 medical malpractice, § 7:10, 7:22 to 7:28

Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-

Prima facie case, § 12:27

Prima facie case. See index heading Prima Facie Case

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Summary judgment, lack of expert's affidavit in malpractice case, § 10:75

MANAGERS AND MANAGEMENT

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Settlement and compromise, mismanagement risk avoidance, § 6:135

MANDATORY OBJECTIONS

Instructions to jury, § 13:63

MANUFACTURERS AND MANUFACTURING

Parties, § 7:77, 7:82

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, manufacturing industry standards, § 3:88 to 3:90

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Sample cases, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, § 17:19

MAPS

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:215 to 12:217

MARDI GRAS

Negligence, § 4:19

MARINE VEHICLES

Products liability, § 4:276

MARITIME LAW

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, product liability investigations, § 3:91

MARKETS AND MARKETING

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

MARKING EXHIBITS

General treatment, § 12:188, 12:189

MARY CARTER AGREEMENTS

Settlement and compromise, § 6:184

MATERIAL ISSUE OF FACT

Summary judgment, § 10:69

MATTER OF LAW

Damages, verdict that fails to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as, § 5:104

Summary judgment. See index heading Summary Judgment

MATURITY

Pleading, actions maturing after, § 7:241

MEASURE OF DAMAGES

See index heading Damages

MECHANICAL DEFECTS

Real or demonstrative evidence, mechanical defect regarding vehicle, § 12:228

MECHANICAL ENGINEERS

Expert witnesses, selecting, § 3:121

MEDIATION

See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

MEDICAL BATTERY

Intentional torts, § 4:114

MEDICAL CARE OR TREATMENT

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Evidence, informed consent, § 4:318, 12:63

Expert witnesses, need for future treatment, § 12:168

Hospitals. See index heading Hospitals

Malpractice. See index heading MEDICAL MALPRACTICE

Negligence, emergency medical technician, § 4:17, 4:18

Pretrial practice and procedure, medical examinations, § 10:56

Products liability, § 4:268, 4:269

Settlement and compromise, opportunities to settle after medical examination, § 6:90

MEDICAL DIAGRAMS

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:120

MEDICAL EXPENSES

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Independent damages claims, § 5:199

MEDICAL EXPENSES—Cont'd

Prima facie case, § 12:37 Settlement and compromise, bad faith letter, § 6:106

MEDICAL HISTORY

Initial client contact and interview, medical and claim history of claimant, § 2:40 to 2:42

Settlement and compromise, medical history of claimant, § 6:56

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE

General treatment, § 4:292 to 4:338 Acceptable medical standards followed. § 4:332

Actual consent, § 4:337

Adequacy of damages, § 4:326

Appeal or review, § 15:60

Assurances, oral, § 4:305

Attorney-client relationship, employment agreement for 50 percent medical malpractice contingency fee, § 2:238

Birth, wrongful birth, § 4:325

Breach of duty, § 4:327

Burden of proof, § 4:293

Causation

establishment of, § 4:308

lack of, defense, § 4:331

Challenging pleadings, § 7:304

Chance of survival, loss of, § 4:329

Circumstances beyond control of physician or surgeon, § 4:334

Circumstances that affect or do not affect determination of standard of care, § 4:297 to 4:307

Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, § 16:31, 16:43

Comparative fault of patient, § 4:338

Conception, wrongful conception, § 4:324

Consent

actual consent, § 4:337

implied consent, § 4:337

informed consent. See Informed consent, below

Construction of Medical Malpractice Act, § 4:293

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE MEDICAL MALPRACTICE —Cont'd —Cont'd Filing suit, § 7:10, 7:22 to 7:28 Consultation with other physicians, § 4:307 Fully inform patients, duties of physi-Continuation of medical care until cians, § 4:310 proper termination of physician-HIV or other infectious agents, patient relationship, § 4:314 exposure to, § **4:322** Corrective surgery, § 4:328 Honest mistake in judgment, § 4:333 Damages Implied consent, § 4:337 general treatment, § 4:323 to Informed consent 4:329 general treatment, § 4:315 to adequacy of damages, § 4:326 4:322 excessiveness of damages, § 4:326 definition and requirements, unconstitutionality of statutory § 4:317 limitation on amount of emergency exception, § 4:321 recovery in, § 5:121 evidence, § 4:318 Defenses, § 4:330 to 4:338 HIV or other infectious agents, Definitions exposure to, § 4:322 informed consent, § 4:317 Medical Disclosure Panel, lists of medical malpractice, § 4:292 procedures and risks, § 4:320 Diagnosis, notification of patient of statutory provisions, Uniform result, § 4:311 Consent Law, § 4:316 Duties of physicians theory of recovery, § 4:319 continuation of medical care until Interest on judgment, § 14:29 proper termination of physi-Knowledge. See Notice or knowlcian-patient relationship, edge, below § 4:314 Lack of cause, defense, § 4:331 determination of, § 4:309 to 4:314 Life, wrongful life, § 4:325 diagnosis or test, notification of Limitations patient of result of, § 4:311 damages, § 4:323 fully inform patients, § 4:310 Locality or place of practice, § 4:299 need for different treatment, duty Loss of chance of survival, § 4:329 to inform patient of, § 4:312 Louisiana Health Emergency Powers notification of patient of result of Act, § 4:339 diagnosis or test, § 4:311 Medical Malpractice Act, § 4:292, referral of patient to qualified 4:293 physician or specialist, Mistake in judgment, § **4:304**, **4:333** § 4:313 Need for different treatment, duty to Elective surgery, § 4:303 inform patient of, § 4:312 Emergency exception, informed Negligence. See index heading consent, § 4:321 NEGLIGENCE Established modes of practice, Notice or knowledge § 4:300 duties of physicians, notification of Evidence, informed consent, § 4:318 patient of result of diagnosis Excessiveness of damages, § 4:326 or test, § 4:311 Experience, degree of, § 4:298 state of medical knowledge at time of treatment, § 4:301 Expert witnesses, § 12:172, 12:173 Opening statements, § 11:95 Failure or success of treatment. § 4:306 Oral assurances, § 4:305

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE —Cont'd

Parties, § 7:75, 7:84 to 7:87

Physician-patient relationship, continuation of medical care until proper termination, § 4:314

Pleadings. See index heading Plead-

Pregnancy

wrongful conception, § 4:324 wrongful or unwanted pregnancy, § 4:324

Prima facie case, § 12:36

Privilege or immunity, therapeutic privilege, § **4:336**

Qualification, referral of patient to qualified physician or specialist, § 4:313

Referral of patient to qualified physician or specialist, § 4:313

Risks, informed consent, § 4:320

Sample cases, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel for diagnosis failure, § 17:9

School of thought, § 4:302

Specialists, § 4:296, 4:313

Standard of care, § 4:295 to 4:307, 4:332

State of medical knowledge at time of treatment, § 4:301

Statute of limitations, § 4:335, 7:10 Statutes, § 4:292, 4:293

Success or failure of treatment,

§ 4:306

Survival, loss of chance of, § 4:329

Termination of physician-patient relationship, continuation of medical care until proper, § 4:314

Tests, notification of patient of result, § 4:311

Theory of liability, generally, § 4:292 to 4:338

Therapeutic privilege, § 4:336 Unwanted pregnancy, § 4:324 Wrongful birth, § 4:325 Wrongful conception, § 4:324 Wrongful life, § 4:325 Wrongful pregnancy, § 4:324

MEDICAL MALPRACTICE ACT

General treatment, § 4:292, 4:293

MEDICAL NEGLIGENCE

Answers, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, § 17:12

Direct examination of plaintiff in, § 17:14

Physicians, plaintiff request for production of documents by physician defendant, § 17:11

MEDICAL RECORDS OR REPORTS

Attorney-client relationship, medical records of client, § 2:189, 2:242

Damages, § 5:45, 5:111

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtain and examine all relevant medical reports, § 3:43

Relevancy of evidence, § 12:87

MEDICAL TREATMENT

See index heading Medical Care or Treatment

MEDICAL WITNESSES

Damages, § 5:110

Sample cases, cross-examination of adverse medical witness with reference to authoritative text, § 17:17

MEDICARE

Evaluation of the case, Medicare mathematical calculations, § 2:81

MEDICINE

Expert witnesses, testimony by member of school of medicine, § 12:173

MEETINGS

Expert witnesses, initial meeting, § 3:135 to 3:138

Initial client contact and interview, advice regarding documents and tangible items needed at meeting, § 2:20

MEMORY LOSS

Filing suit, § 7:38

MENTAL DISTRESS

Damages, § 5:132 to 5:136

MENTAL EXAMINATIONS

Discovery, § 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195

MENTAL PAIN AND SUFFERING

Expert witnesses, damages, § 3:103 Independent damages claims, § 5:221 to 5:224

MERCHANTS

Premises liability, § 4:174 to 4:180

MERITLESS ACTIONS

See index heading Evaluation of the Case

METEOROLOGISTS

Expert witnesses, forensic meteorologist, § 12:159

MINITRIAL

See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

MINORS

See index heading Children or Minors

MISCONDUCT

New trial. See index heading New $$T_{\rm RIAL}$$

Settlement and compromise, effect of malicious or wanton and willful misconduct allegations, § 6:24, 6:25

MISDESIGNATION OF RECONVENTION

Pleadings, § 7:237

MISJOINDER

Parties, § 7:91

MISSING PERSONS

Final argument, missing expert witnesses, § 13:24

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

MISTAKE OR ERROR

Appeal or review, assignment of errors, § 15:66

Conversion, mistake of law or fact defense, § 4:158

Correction. See index heading Cor-RECTION

Instructions to jury. See index heading Instructions to Jury

Medical malpractice, mistake in judgment, § 4:304, 4:333

Pleadings, § 7:167

MISUSE

Products liability, defense, § 4:240

MITIGATION OF DAMAGES

See index heading Damages

MIXED QUESTIONS OF LAW AND FACT

Appeal or review, § 15:53 Submitting the case, § 13:4

MOCK TRIAL

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:106

Settlement and compromise, § 6:94

MODELS

Opening statements, § 11:113
Real or demonstrative evidence,
§ 12:215 to 12:217

MODIFICATION

See index heading Change or Modification

MONEY

Arbitration and mediation, faster monetary recovery, § 9:17

Interest on money. See index heading Interest on Money

Pleadings, demand for monetary relief, § 7:160

Settlement and compromise, discount for time value of money, § 6:45

MONITORING

Products liability, medical monitoring, § 4:269

MORE SERIOUS INJURY

Settlement and compromise, interest, § 6:183

MORTALITY TABLES

Prima facie case, § 12:38

MOTIONS

Appeal or review. See index heading Appeal or Review

Challenging pleadings, § 7:277 to 7:292

Collecting the judgment, § 16:22 Directed verdict, § 12:42 to 12:52, 13:8 to 13:12

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Disqualification of assigned trial judge. See index heading Disqualification of Assigned Trial Judge

Entry of judgment, motion for new trial, § 14:10

Evidence, motion to strike, § 12:98 to 12:101

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 13:15, 13:89 to 13:93, 15:29 to 15:32

New trial. See index heading New $$T_{\rm RIAL}$$

Order of trial, motion to sever, § 12:8
Posttrial motions. See index heading
POSTTRIAL MOTIONS

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND PROCEDURE

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Strike. See index heading Strike Submitting the case, motions at close

Summary judgment, § 10:80

Trial, motion for continuance and hearing, § 11:19

of case, § 13:7 to 13:15

Venue change, § 7:139, 7:140

MOTIVATION

Settlement, § 6:2 to 6:18

MOTORCYCLES

Products liability, § 4:276

MOTOR VEHICLES

See index heading Automobiles and Other Motor Vehicles

MULTIPLE CLAIMS

Damages, § 5:22

MULTIPLE FILE SYSTEM

Attorney-client relationship, multiple file system in complex cases, § 2:202 to 2:216

MULTIPLE PARTIES

Collecting the judgment. See index heading Collecting the Judgment

Damages, multiple governmental defendants, § 5:21

Evaluation of the case, conflicts of interest and consultation with multiple clients in single matter, § 2:87

Final argument sequence, multiparty cases, § 13:18

Order of trial, order of presentation, § 12:4

Service of process and papers, multiple defendants, § 7:258

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

MULTIPLE SUCCESSIVE ACCIDENTS

Establishing cause, § 4:70

MUTUAL COMBAT

Assault, statute of limitations, § 4:91

NAMES OR NAMING

Appeal or review, designating and reviewing record, § 15:65 to 15:68

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Parties. See index heading Parties

NATURAL PERSONS

Service on, § 7:252 to 7:254

NECESSARY PARTIES

See index heading Parties

NEGATIVE WITNESS STATEMENTS

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, § 3:65

NEGLECT

Filing suit, § 7:25
Premises liability, § 4:186

NEGLIGENCE

General treatment, § 4:1 to 4:87 Accountants, standard of care, § 4:62 Alcoholic beverages commercial providers, § 4:32, 4:33

providers of alcoholic beverages, duties of, § 4:30 to 4:33 social hosts, duties of providers of

alcoholic beverages, § 4:31 spouse intoxicated, § 4:34

Animals, injuries from, § 4:12 Anticipation of harm, § 4:10

Appeal or review, § 15:57

Assault and battery distinguished, § 4:89

Attorneys, standard of care, § 4:62 Automobiles

comparative fault, § 4:77 poor visibility, § 4:60

prima facie case, § 12:29

school employees, § 4:39

service of process and papers on nonresidents to recover for negligent operation of automobile, § 7:268, 7:269

special relationships creating affirmative duties, § 4:52

Avoidable consequences, comparative fault, § 4:76

Breach of duty

prima facie case, § 4:2 to 4:5 questions of fact, § 4:14

Bullying, negligent supervision, § 4:41

Burden of proof, prima facie case, § 4:2

But for test, cause-in-fact, § 4:5, 4:66, 4:67

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd

Care

duty of care, § 4:1 to 4:52 standard. Standard of care, below Carriers of persons for reward, § 4:61

Cause-in-fact breach of duty, § 4:5 establishing, § 4:65 to 4:70 prima facie case, § 4:2, 4:5, 4:6 tests for determining, generally,

Children. See index heading Children or Minors

§ 4:66 to 4:68

Commercial provider of alcoholic beverages, § **4:32**, **4:33**

Comparative fault. See index heading Comparative Fault

Construction work, highway department guidelines, § 4:57

Contracts, existence of duty, § **4:8** Control

conduct of others, duty, § 4:11 possessors and owners of land, duties owed by, § 4:27 to 4:29

Corporate officers, duty owed by, § **4:23**

Custodian of inmate, duty of, § 4:16 Custom in relevant community, standard of care, § 4:55

Damages

burden of proof, § 4:2 comparative fault, § 4:74 to 4:79 emergency medical technician, liability limits, § 4:17

emotional distress, negligent infliction of, § 4:86, 5:136

independent damages claims, contributory negligence, § 5:208

Day care centers, § 4:45

Defenses, § 4:71 to 4:81

Degree of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, comparative fault, § 4:75

Discovery of danger, comparative fault and degree and standard of care in discovery and avoidance of danger, § 4:75

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd	NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Districts, duties of school districts,	Fault—Cont'd
§ 4:38 to 4:44	comparative fault. See index head-
Dogs, injuries from animals, § 4:12	ing Comparative Fault
Duty	prima facie case, § 4:2, 4:4
general treatment, § 4:1 to 4:52	statutory duty and fault, § 4:9
analysis, duty-risk, § 4:2, 4:6, 4:13	Federal Employers' Liability Act,
breach. See Breach of duty, above	comparative fault, § 4:79 Firefighters, § 4:51
protection. See Protection duty,	Foreseeability
below	existence of duty, § 4:10, 4:13
warning. See Warning duty, below	rescuers as foreseeable parties,
Emergencies	duty of care owed to, § 4:15
emergency medical technician,	Good Samaritans, § 4:46 to 4:48
§ 4:17, 4:18	Health care professionals
Good Samaritans, § 4:46 to 4:48	duty to protect third parties from
sudden emergencies, § 4:77	patients, § 4:37
Emergency medical technician, § 4:17, 4:18	psychiatric care professionals, § 4:35, 4:36
Emergency vehicle drivers, § 4:22	Health care workers, Good
Emotional distress, negligent inflic-	Samaritans, § 4:48
tion of, § 4:82 to 4:87, 5:136	Highway department guidelines,
Employment	standard of care, § 4:57
duties owed by employers, § 4:24	Hiring, negligent, § 4:25
Federal Employers' Liability Act,	Immunity
comparative fault, § 4:79	Good Samaritans, § 4:46 to 4:48
hiring, negligent, § 4:25	minor, commercial provider of
schools, duties as to school	alcoholic beverages to, § 4:33
employees, § 4:39, 4:42	statutory immunity defense, § 4:81
special relationships creating affirmative duties, § 4:52	Impaired physical faculties, persons with, § 4:64
third parties, duty of possessors	Imputed negligence
and owners of land to protect	defense, § 4:80
against harmful acts of, § 4:29	special relationships creating affirmative duties, § 4:52
EMT (emergency medical techni-	Independent damages claims, con-
cian), § 4:17, 4:18	tributory negligence, § 5:208
Engineers, standard of care, § 4:62	Infliction of emotional distress
Entrustment, negligent, § 4:25	negligently, § 4:82 to 4:87,
Evidence	5:136
custom in relevant community,	Inmate, duty of custodian of, § 4:16
standard of care, § 4:55	Instructions to jury, negligence per
emotional distress, negligent inflic-	se, § 13:48
tion of, § 4:84	Intoxicated person. Alcoholic bever-
prima facie case, § 4:2 to 4:6	ages, above
Existence of duty, determination of, § 4:7 to 4:13	Invitees, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, § 4:28
Fault	Legal cause
burden of proof. § 4:2	breach of duty, § 4:5

duties of, § 4:30 to 4:33

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd Legal cause—Cont'd Particular plaintiffs, determining duty establishing, § 4:65, 4:69, 4:70 owed to, § 4:14 to 4:20 Patients, health care professionals, prima facie case, § 4:5, 4:6 § 4:35 to 4:37 standard of care, § 4:54 Personal liability, corporate officers, Licensees, duties owed by possessors § 4:23 and owners of land, § 4:28 Poor visibility, vehicles, § 4:60 Limitations alcoholic beverage providers, Possessors of land, duties owed by, § 4:27 to 4:29 liability, § **4:30** emergency medical technician, **Premises** liability, § 4:17, 4:18 alcoholic beverage providers, duties of, § 4:30 to 4:33 Good Samaritans, liability, § 4:47 liability, § 4:178, 4:181, 4:185 psychotherapist, limited duty to protect victims from threats of possessors and owners of land, duties owed by, § 4:27 to physical violence from patient, § 4:36 4:29 school employees, limitation on Prima facie case of negligence, § 4:2 tort actions against, § 4:39 to 4:6 Mardi Gras, duty to particular Privileges. See Immunity, above plaintiffs, § 4:19 **Professionals** Medical malpractice existence of duty, § 4:8 comparison of medical malpractice rescuers as foreseeable parties, and general negligence, duty of care owed to, § 4:15 § 4:294 standard of care, § 4:62 standard of care, § 4:59 Protection duty statute of limitations defense, general treatment, § 4:11 § 4:73 breach of duty, § 4:2 Medical negligence, sample cases children, § 4:20 answers, plaintiff request for interhealth care professionals, duty to rogatories to be answered by protect third parties from hospital defendant, § 17:12 patients, § 4:37 direct examination of plaintiff, persons who create danger have § 17:14 duty to warn and protect physicians, plaintiff request for endangered persons, § 4:49 production of documents by possessors and owners of land, physician defendant, § 17:11 protect against harmful acts of Medical treatment, emergency medithird parties, § 4:29 cal technician, § 4:17, 4:18 psychotherapist, limited duty to Mitigation of damages, comparative protect victims from threats of fault, § 4:76 physical violence from Multiple successive accidents, patient, § 4:36 establishing cause, § 4:70 special relationships creating affir-Nurses, Good Samaritans, § 4:48 mative duties, § 4:52 Omissions, § 4:1 to 4:52 students, duty to protect students Owners of land, duties owed by, from harmful acts of third § 4:27 to 4:29 parties, § **4:42** Particular defendants, determining Providers of alcoholic beverages.

duties owed by, § 4:21 to 4:52

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd	NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd
Psychiatric care professionals,	Standard of care—Cont'd
§ 4:35, 4:36	custom and practice in relevant
Public utility, standard of care, § 4:58	community, § 4:55
Questions of law and fact	establishing standard of care, § 4:53 to 4:64
breach of duty, § 4:14	highway department standards or
existence of duty, § 4:7, 4:14	guidelines, § 4:57
Reasonable anticipation of harm,	impaired faculties, persons with,
§ 4:10	§ 4:64
Regulations, existence of duty, § 4:8 Rescuers	medical malpractice, § 4:59
110000010	professionals, § 4:62
duty of care, generally, § 4:50	public utility, § 4:58
foreseeable parties, duty of care owed to, § 4:15	specialists, § 4:62
Schools	vehicles, poor visibility, § 4:60
bullying, § 4:41	Status of person entering on land,
districts, duties, § 4:38 to 4:44	§ 4:28
employees, duties by and as to	Statute of limitations, defenses, § 4:72, 4:73
school employees, § 4:39,	Statutes
4:42	alcoholic beverage providers,
sporting events, duty of school	duties of, § 4:30 to 4:33
district as to, § 4:43	duty and fault, § 4:9
students, § 4:38 to 4:44	employers, duties owed by, § 4:24
supervision of students, duty of	existence of duty, § 4:8
schools as to, § 4:40 , 4:41	Good Samaritans, § 4:46 to 4:48
third parties, duty to protect	immunity defense, § 4:81
students from harmful acts of, § 4:42	Mardi Gras, duty to particular
Service of process and papers on	plaintiffs, § 4:19
nonresidents to recover for	psychiatric care professionals, § 4:35, 4:36
negligent operation of	school employees, § 4:39
automobile, § 7:268, 7:269	Students, duties of school districts as
Social hosts, duties of providers of	to, § 4:38 to 4:44
alcoholic beverages, § 4:31	Substantial factor test, cause-in-fact,
Specialists, standard of care, § 4:62	§ 4:5, 4:66, 4:68
Special relationships creating affirmative duties, § 4:52	Substantial relationship, legal cause requires, § 4:69
Sporting events, duty of school	Sudden emergencies, § 4:77
districts as to, § 4:43	Summary judgment, sufficient admis
Standard of care	sion of negligence in pleadings,
general treatment, § 4:53	§ 10:70
carriers of persons for reward, § 4:61	Supervision of students, duty of schools as to, § 4:40, 4:41
children, § 4:63	Teachers, students, § 4:40 to 4:42,
circumstances affecting standard of	4:44
care, § 4:56 to 4:64	Tests
comparative fault, discovery and	but for test, cause-in-fact, § 4:5,
avoidance of danger, § 4:75	4:66, 4:67

Grounds, § 15:2 to 15:10, 15:12 to

Inadequate damages, § 15:17

15:18

NEGLIGENCE—Cont'd NEUROLOGICAL INJURIES Tests—Cont'd Damages, birth-related neurological cause-in-fact, generally, § 4:66 to injuries, § 5:25 4:68 NEWER PRODUCTS legal cause, § 4:5 Product liability investigations, substantial factor test, cause-inresearching product history, fact, § 4:5, 4:66, 4:68 § 3:76 Theory of liability, generally, § 4:1 to 4:87 NEWLY DISCOVERED EVIDENCE Third parties New trial, § 15:3 to 15:8 emotional distress, negligent inflic-**NEWS MEDIA** tion of, injury to another, Discovery, protective orders, § 8:230 § 4:85 Expert witnesses, location and selecpatients, duty of health care profestion of experts, § 3:115 sionals to protect third parties from, § 4:37 **NEW TRIAL** possessors and owners of land, General treatment, § 15:1 to 15:28 duty to protect against harm-Admission of evidence, § 15:14 ful acts of third parties, § 4:29 Affidavits, § 15:23, 15:24 psychiatric care professionals, Appeal, § 15:27 § 4:35, 4:36 students, duty to protect students Assignment, § 15:25, 15:26 from harmful acts of third Comparative fault, § 15:16 parties, § 4:42 Competent newly discovered evi-Threats, psychiatric care professiondence, § 15:8 als, § 4:35, 4:36 Content and form of motions, § 15:22 Trespassers, duties owed by posto 15:24 sessors and owners of land, Contrary to law verdict, § 15:15 § 4:28 Damages as excessive or inadequate, Vehicles. See Automobiles, above § 15:17 Volunteer firefighters, § 4:51 Diligence, § 15:5 Warning duty Discretionary grounds, § 15:12 to general treatment, § 4:11 15:18 health care professionals, § 4:37 Due diligence, § 15:5 persons who create danger have Entry of judgment, § 14:10 duty to warn and protect Evidence endangered persons, § 4:49 general treatment, § 15:26 psychiatric care professionals, § 4:35, 4:36 admission of evidence, § 15:14 Whistleblowers, duties owed by exclusion of evidence, § 15:14 employers, § 4:24 newly discovered evidence, § 15:3 NEGOTIATIONS to 15:8 See index heading Settlement and required evidence, § 15:4 Compromise Excessive damages, § 15:17 **NERVOUSNESS** Exclusion of evidence, § 15:14 Damages, pain and suffering, § 5:102 Form and content of motions, § 15:22 to 15:24 NET CONTINGENCY FEE

AGREEMENT

Attorney-client relationship, bodily

injury cases, § 2:129

Assault, § 4:108

NEW TRIAL—Cont'd NONACTION Inconsistency in jury verdict form, Dismissal for, § 7:8 § 15:11 **NONCOMPLIANCE** Instructions, manifest disregard of, See index heading Compliance or § 15:10 NONCOMPLIANCE Interlocutory judgments, § 15:28 Judgment notwithstanding the NONCONFORMITY verdict, § 13:92, 15:31, 15:32 See index heading Conformity or Juror misconduct, § 15:9, 15:10 Nonconformity Manifest disregard of instructions, **NONJOINDER** § 15:10 Material newly discovered evidence, Parties, § 7:92 § 15:8 **NONJURY CASE** Misconduct general treatment, § 15:13 See index heading Submitting the CASE juror misconduct, § 15:9, 15:10 Motion, generally, § 15:1 to 15:28 NON OBSTANTE VEREDICTO Nature of motion, § 15:1 See index heading JUDGMENT Need for motion, § 15:20 Notwithstanding the Verdict Newly discovered evidence, § 15:3 NONPECUNIARY DAMAGES to 15:8 See index heading Damages Noncumulative nature, § 15:7 Opposing affidavits, § 15:24 **NONRESIDENTS** Peremptory grounds for motion, See index heading Residents or § 15:2 to 15:10 Nonresidents Pleadings, new trial application, **NONSUIT** § 7:183 Posttrial motions, generally, § 15:1 to Filing suit, § 7:57 15:28 NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE Presentation of motion, § 15:19 to Appeal, notice of, § 15:74 15:24 Arbitration pursuant to private agree-Probability of different result, § 15:6 ments, § 9:30, 9:69 Surprise, § 15:18 Attorney-client relationship, Time for motion, § 15:21 unknown precluding specificity, Verdict § 2:113 contrary to law, § 15:15 Challenging pleadings, knowledge of inconsistency in jury verdict form, danger, § 7:303 § 15:11 Collecting the judgment, § 16:11, new trial motion joined with 16:16 motion for judgment Discovery. See index heading notwithstanding the verdict, DISCOVERY § 13:92 Entry of judgment, notice of judg-Witness testimony, § 15:26 ment, § 14:8 NO ACTION CLAUSE Expert witnesses, permissible when scientific, technical, or special-Collecting the judgment, § 16:3 ized knowledge required, NOMINAL DAMAGES § 12:154

Filing suit, § 7:26

NOTICE OR KNOWLEDGE —Cont'd

Intentional infliction of emotional distress, outrageous conduct based on knowledge of sensitivity or condition, § 4:147

Jurisdiction, notice required, § 7:133 Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice

Personal knowledge. See index heading Personal Knowledge

Pleadings, notice of, § 7:159

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Premises liability, § 4:177

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Settlement and compromise, knowledge of details, § 6:66

Trial, notice to attorneys, § 11:5

NUISANCES

Premises liability, § 4:181, 4:187 to 4:190

Settlement and compromise, offer to settle for nuisance value, § 6:78

NUMBER

See index heading Amount

NURSES

Expert witnesses, testimony by nurse, § 12:173

Negligence, Good Samaritans, § 4:48 Parties, § 7:86

OATH

Discovery, § 8:145

OBJECTIONS

Appeal or review, preservation of objections, § 15:68

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Evidence

general treatment, § 12:88 to 12:97

admissibility in part or for certain purposes, § 12:93 appeal, § 12:92

OBJECTIONS—Cont'd

Evidence—Cont'd

continuing objection to line of questions, § 12:97

failure to object as waiver, § 12:90 grounds for objection, § 12:91 to 12:96

need to object, § 12:89, 12:90 pleadings, proof not within issues raised by, § 12:94 to 12:96

waiver, failure to object as, § 12:90 Examination of witnesses. See index heading Examination of Witnesses

Expert witnesses, § 12:174
Final argument, § 13:28 to 13:35
Instructions to jury. See index head-

ing Instructions to Jury
Jurisdiction. See index heading Jurisdiction

Opening statements, § 11:90 Selecting the jury, objections to improper questions, § 11:69 Verdict, § 13:79

OBVIOUSNESS

Products liability, defense, § **4:252** Rebuttal, obvious danger, § **12:56**

OFFERS

Evidence

compromise, offer of, § 12:86 content of offer of proof, § 12:106 necessity of offer of proof, § 12:105

procedure for offer of proof, § 12:107

proof, offer of, § 12:103 to 12:107 refusal to permit offer of proof, § 12:104

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

OFFICERS

Law enforcement officers. See index heading Police

Negligence, corporate officers, § 4:23 Prelitigation investigation and analysis, follow-up interview with

OFFICERS—Cont'd

investigating officer, § 3:41
Pretrial practice and procedure, public officer or entity, § 10:45

OFFICIAL DOCUMENTS OR ACTS

Pleadings, § 7:169

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, official investigation reports, § 3:39 to 3:41

OLDER PRODUCTS

Product liability investigations, product history, § 3:77, 3:78

OMISSIONS

Negligence, § 4:1 to 4:52 Verdict, omission as waiver of jury trial, § 13:78

OPENING STATEMENTS

General treatment, § 11:85 to 11:116
Admissible evidence, § 11:116
Attorney-client relationship, thoughts
for opening statement, § 2:215
Charts, § 11:113
Communications, effective, § 11:103
to 11:116
Comparative fault defense, § 11:93

Contents, § 11:91 to 11:102 Control by court, § 11:89, 11:90 Damages, discussion of, § 11:101, 11:102

Defenses, § 11:93

Demonstrative aid, practice using, § 11:114

Description

damages, § 11:102

physical problems caused by injury, § 11:99

Diagrams, § 11:113

Distracting conduct, § 11:109

Effective communications, tips regarding, § 11:103 to 11:116

Evidence

effect of law on, § 11:96 limitations, must be admissible evidence, § 11:116

what evidence will show, § 11:92

Eye contact, § 11:109

OPENING STATEMENTS—Cont'd

Insurance, propriety of mentioning, § 11:97

Limitations, § 11:116

Malpractice, medical malpractice cases, § 11:95

Medical malpractice cases, § 11:95

Models, § 11:113

Nature, § 11:87, 11:88

Objections, § 11:90

Order of presentation, § 11:86

Personal appearance, § 11:105

Physical problems caused by injury, description of, § 11:99

Position of counsel during opening, § 11:107

Posture, § 11:106

Pre-existing medical conditions, § 11:100

Pretrial practice and procedure, outline of opening statement, § 10:133

Product liability cases, § 11:95 Purpose, § 11:87, 11:88

Rapport, establishment of, § 11:88

Right of each party, § 11:85

Self-confidence, manifestation of, § 11:110

Speaking ability, § 11:106 Style

communication style, § 11:108 presentation, tips regarding style of, § 11:103 to 11:116

Technical matters, explanation of, § 11:94, 11:95

Time for presenting, § 11:86

Tips regarding effective communications and presentation style, § 11:103 to 11:116

5 11:105 to 11:110

Videotape, practice opening, § 11:115

OPINIONS

Arbitrator's opinion, hearing, § 9:54
Discovery. See index heading
DISCOVERY

Expert witnesses, § 12:176 to 12:178, 12:185

Products liability, § 4:281, 4:282

OPPRESSION

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:26

ORAL MATTERS

See index heading Parol Matters

ORDER OF TRIAL

Bifurcated trial, § 12:5 to 12:9
Burden of proof, § 12:2
Damages, severance, § 12:6, 12:7
Determination of matters to be tried first, § 12:1 to 12:4
Discretion of court, § 12:3, 12:9
Evidence

general treatment, § 12:1 to 12:9 bifurcated trial, § 12:5 to 12:9 burden of proof, § 12:2 damages, severance, § 12:6, 12:7 discretion of court, § 12:3, 12:9 motion to sever, § 12:8

multiparty case, order of presentation, § 12:4

severance of issues, § 12:5 to 12:9 Motion to sever, § 12:8

Multiparty case, order of presentation, § 12:4

Severance of issues, § 12:5 to 12:9 Third party defendants, order of presentation, § 12:4

ORDER OR SEQUENCE

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Examination of witnesses, order of presenting witnesses, § 12:118 to 12:121

Final argument, § 13:17, 13:18
Initial client contact and interview, sequence of events, § 2:16

Opening statements, order of presentation, § 11:86

Trial. See index heading Order of Trial

ORDERS

Appeal and review, § 15:71 to 15:77
Arbitration, appealable orders, § 9:72
to 9:77

Collecting the judgment, § 16:22

ORDERS—Cont'd

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Examination of witnesses, violation of exclusion order, § 12:121

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, temporary restraining order in product liability investigations, § 3:72

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:26 to 10:30, 10:96 to 10:98

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Settlement and compromise, orders of court, § 6:172

OUTRAGEOUS CONDUCT

Intentional infliction of emotional distress, § 4:144, 4:146 to 4:148, 4:153

OVERSTATING FACTS

Settlement and compromise, avoidance of overstating facts, § 6:68

OWNERSHIP

See index heading Title and Ownership

PAIN AND SUFFERING

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Expert witnesses, § 3:103, 12:166, 12:167

Final argument, § 13:25

Independent damages claims, § 5:193, 5:221 to 5:224

Mental pain and suffering. See index heading Mental Pain and Suf-FERING

Selecting the jury, § 11:66

PARAGRAPHS

Pleadings, § 7:157

PARENTS

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

Negligence, duty of protection, § 4:20

PAROL MATTERS PARTIES—Cont'd Discovery, depositions on oral exami-Defendants—Cont'd legal capacity of status of nation, § 8:123 to 8:134 defendant, failure to desig-Mediation, oral communications. nate, § 7:69 to 7:71 § 9:90 to 9:92 medical malpractice, § 7:75 Medical malpractice, oral assurances, § 4:305 person causing injury, § 7:73 Prelitigation investigation and analypotential parties sis, oral versus written witness general treatment, § 7:72 to statements, § 3:51 to 3:55 7:79 medical malpractice, § 7:75 PARTIAL MATTERS person causing injury, § 7:73 Instructions to jury, correct only in premises liability, § 7:79 part, § 13:59 products liability, § 7:76 to 7:78 Objections to evidence, admissibility in part, § 12:93 premises liability, § 7:79 Summary judgment, § 10:76, 10:77 products liability, § 7:76 to 7:78 Designation. See Names or naming, **PARTIES** below General treatment, § 7:59 to 7:120 Directed verdicts in relation to claims Adverse parties or witnesses. See of third parties, § 7:111 index heading Adverse Parties Distribution, chain of, § 7:105 OR WITNESSES Employers and employees, § 7:83, Agent, necessity of indicating status 7:107 as, § 7:63 Evaluation of the case, standing to All or part of claim, necessity of seek disqualification for liability for, § 7:110 conflicts of interest, § 2:103 Anesthetist, § 7:85 Exactitude, necessity of naming par-Arbitration pursuant to private agreeties defendant with, § 7:68 ments, hearing, § 9:52 Filing suit, generally, § 7:59 to 7:120 Capacity or incapacity legal capacity or status of Incidental demand, parties to, § 7:61 Insurer or insured as necessary party, defendant, failure to designate, § 7:69 to 7:71 § 7:94 sue or be sued, § 7:62 Intervention, § 7:113 to 7:116 waiver of capacity, § 7:70 Joinder of parties. See index heading Chain of distribution, § 7:105 JOINDER OF PARTIES Citations, service of, § 7:102 Jurisdiction, § 7:88 Class actions. See index heading Legal capacity or status of defendant, CLASS ACTIONS failure to designate, § 7:69 to Continuances, unavailability of party, § 11:17 Malpractice, medical malpractice, Contribution of defendants, § 7:106 § 7:75, 7:84 to 7:87 Curatorship, § 7:71 Manufacturers, products liability, § 7:77, 7:82 "Deep pockets" as consideration, § 7:99 Medical malpractice, § 7:75, 7:84 to 7:87 Defendants Misjoinder, § 7:91 general treatment, § 7:67 to 7:79 exactitude, necessity of naming Multiple parties. See index heading parties with, § 7:68 MULTIPLE PARTIES

PARTIES—Cont'd Names or naming exactitude, necessity of naming parties defendant with, § 7:68 legal capacity or status of

defendant, failure to designate, § 7:69 to 7:71

variance in name, effect of, § 7:64

Necessary parties

insurer or insured as, § 7:94 joinder of parties, § 7:93 to 7:95

Nonjoinder, § 7:91

Nurses, § 7:86

Permissive joinder of parties, § 7:97 to 7:100

Physicians, referring physician, § 7:87

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-

Potential parties, § 7:72 to 7:79

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, obtaining information on parties, § 3:42

Premises liability, § 7:79

Prescription, § 7:116

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Prevailing parties. See index heading Prevailing Parties

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Real party in interest, § 7:60, 7:61 Referring physician, § 7:87

Representative, necessity of indicating status as, § 7:63

Selecting the jury. See index heading Selecting the Jury

Sellers, § 7:78, 7:82

Service of citation and pleadings, § 7:102

Standing

general treatment, § 7:65

evaluation of the case, standing to seek disqualification conflicts of interest, § 2:103

subrogation claims, § 7:66

State as third-party defendant, § 7:109

PARTIES—Cont'd

Subrogation claims, standing, § 7:66
Sue or be sued, capacity, § 7:62
Third parties. See index heading
Third Parties

Variance in name, effect of, § 7:64
Verdicts, directed verdicts in relation to claims of third parties, § 7:111

Waiver of capacity, § 7:70
Wrongful death and survival actions.
See index heading Wrongful
DEATH AND SURVIVAL

PARTNERSHIPS

Pleadings, § 7:203

PATIENTS

Negligence, health care professionals, § 4:35 to 4:37

Selecting the jury, patient of same doctor or hospital, § 11:62

PATTERN

Relevancy of evidence, § 12:75

PAYMENTS

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Collecting the judgment, inability of one to pay, § 16:35

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Interest on judgment, § 14:31, 14:32

Lump-sum payments. See index heading Lump-Sum Payments

Mediation, payment of costs, § 9:89

Pretrial practice and procedure, payment of witnesses fees and expenses, § 10:103

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

PAY STUBS

Prima facie case, proof of lost earnings, § 12:39

PEDESTRIAN/POLICE CAR COLLISION

Order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, § 17:24

PEDESTRIAN/POLICE CAR COLLISION—Cont'd

Petition for wrongful death and survival action, pedestrian-police car collision, § 17:22

PENALTIES

See index heading Sanctions or Penalties

PENDING ACTIONS

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Expert witnesses, correspondence with expert while case pending, § 3:134

Filing suit, pending litigation, § 7:42 Selecting the jury, similar suit pending, § 11:65

PERCENTAGES

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, § 6:150

PERCEPTION

Examination of witnesses, testing witness' ability to perceive, § 12:129

PEREMPTORY CHALLENGES

Selecting the jury, § 11:74 to 11:80

PEREMPTORY CONTINUANCES Trial, § 11:10

PEREMPTORY EXCEPTION

Challenging pleadings, § 7:283

PEREMPTORY GROUNDS

New trial motion, § 15:2 to 15:10

PERFORMANCE OF WORK

Attorney-client relationship, § 2:112 to 2:116, 2:236

PERIODIC PAYMENTS

Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, § 6:136 to 6:141, 6:151

PERMISSION

See index heading Consent or Approval

PER SE NEGLIGENCE

Instructions to jury, § 13:48

PER SE UNREASONABLY DANGEROUS PRODUCT

Products liability, § 4:215

PERSONAL APPEARANCE

Opening statements, § 11:105

PERSONALITY

Evaluation of the case, personality of claimant, § 2:72

PERSONAL JURISDICTION

General treatment, § 7:128 to 7:133

PERSONAL KNOWLEDGE

Examination of witnesses, establishing that witness has personal knowledge, § 12:128

PERSONAL LIABILITY

Negligence, corporate officers, § 4:23

PERSONAL PROPERTY

Conversion. See index heading Conversion

Damages. See index heading DAM-AGES

PERSONNEL FILE

Discovery, personnel file disclosure, § 8:212

PETITIONS

Discovery, § 8:109 to 8:113

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-INGS

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:31

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Service of process and papers, form of citation including petition, § 7:246

PHOTOGRAPHS

Discovery, surveillance photos, **§ 8:67**

PHOTOGRAPHS—Cont'd

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading Real or Demonstrative Evidence

PHRASES AND WORDS

See index heading Words and Phrases

PHYSICAL EVIDENCE

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, § 3:35 to 3:38

PHYSICAL EXAMINATIONS

Discovery, § 8:98, 8:190 to 8:195

PHYSICAL IMPACT REQUIREMENT

Damages, § 5:101

PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS

Attorney-client relationship, selection of physician, § 2:173

Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, § 16:31

Damages, physician's testimony, § 5:44

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Examination of witnesses, accommodation of physicians, § 12:119

Expert witnesses, selecting emergency room physicians as expert witnesses, § 3:120

Initial client contact and interview, advising client to visit doctor immediately, § 2:15

Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice

Parties, referring physician, § 7:87

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, speaking with treating physician, § 3:13 to 3:16

Selecting the jury, patient of same doctor or hospital, § 11:62

Service of process and papers on doctor, § 7:259

Statutes of repose, § 7:4

PHYSICIANS AND SURGEONS —Cont'd

Treating physician. See index heading Treating Physician

PICTURES

See index heading Photographs

PIECEMEAL SETTLEMENTS

See index heading Settlement and Compromise

PILOT MEDIATION PROGRAM

General treatment, § 9:10

PLACE OR LOCATION

Discovery, place of deposition, § 8:128 to 8:130

Expert witnesses, § 3:105 to 3:127, 12:169

Medical malpractice, locality or place of practice, § 4:299

Negligence, duties of school districts as to students not on school property, § 4:44

Opening statements, position of counsel during opening, § 11:107

Pleadings, § 7:171

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Premises liability, construction site, § 4:190

Selecting the jury, familiarity with premises, § 11:61

Service of process and papers. See index heading Service of Process and Papers

Venue. See index heading Venue

PLAINTIFF PROFILE FORM

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, § 3:144

PLAN

Discovery plan, creation of, § 8:73 to 8:106

PLANNED MANAGEMENT

Sample cases, order authorizing planned management of settlement, § 17:49

PLEADINGS General treatment, § 7:148 to 7:243 Accrual of cause of action, medical malpractice, § 7:27 Acquired actions after pleading, § 7:241 Additional parties, § 7:240, 7:243 Admission of fact in pleadings, § 7:163 Adoption by reference, § 7:155 Affirmative defenses, § 7:165, 7:233 Allegations, generally, § 7:208 to 7:222	PLEADINGS—Cont'd Challenging pleadings. See index heading Challenging Pleadings Chance of survival, loss of, § 7:216 Comparative fault, § 7:212 Complaints. See index heading COMPLAINTS Condition of mind, § 7:167 Conditions precedent, § 7:168 Conforming pleadings to proof, objections to evidence, § 12:95 Consent, lack of, § 7:218 Construction or interpretation
Allowed pleadings, § 7:149 to 7:152 Alternative defenses, § 7:233 pleading in alternative, § 7:158 to 7:161 relief, petitions, § 7:226 Ambiguous designation of defendant, § 7:201 Answer general treatment, § 7:228 to 7:233 for detailed treatment see index heading Answer [Pleading] Arbitration and mediation, affirmative defense, § 9:12	general treatment, § 7:152 allegations in petition, § 7:221 Contents. See Form and content, below Contribution, § 7:239 Corporations, § 7:202 Counterclaims. See index heading COUNTERCLAIMS Crossclaims. See index heading CROSSCLAIMS Cumulation, § 7:177 to 7:180 Damages, § 7:213 Decisions, § 7:170 Default and default judgment, § 7:310 Defenses
Attorneys filing petition by out-of-state attorney, § 7:225 malpractice, § 7:214 setting up pleadings file in complex case, attorney-client relationship, § 2:208 Authority to sue, § 7:166 Avoidance, § 7:165 Capacity representatives, persons acting in representative capacity, § 7:205 sue or be sued, § 7:166 Caption, § 7:154 Cause of action accrual of cause of action, medical malpractice, § 7:27 files or filing, § 7:56 splitting of, § 7:176	affirmative defenses, § 7:165, 7:233 alternative defenses, § 7:233 answer, § 7:232, 7:233 challenging pleadings, § 7:293 to 7:306 form and content, § 7:161 Demands jury trial demand, § 7:191 to 7:195 monetary relief, § 7:160 reconventional demands, § 7:235 to 7:241 Denials, § 7:161, 7:233 Designation. See Names or naming, below Diagnosis failure, § 7:217 Disciplinary actions, § 7:187 to 7:190 Emotional distress, negligent infliction of, § 7:210

PLEADINGS—Cont'd	PLEADINGS—Cont'd
Evidence	General pleading considerations,
admissions in pleadings, using,	§ 7:148 to 7:152
§ 12:108 to 12:112	Good faith filing requirement,
presentation of evidence, § 12:94	§ 7:186
to 12:96	Hearings, § 7:188
statements in pleadings, eviden-	Identification of parties, § 7:200
tiary effect of, § 7:162, 7:163	Improper pleading designation, § 7:151
Exhibits, § 7:156	· ·
Files or filing general treatment, § 7:148 to	Indecent material, § 7:190 Indemnity, § 7:239
7:243	Initial client contact and interview,
cause of action, § 7:56	§ 2:4
good faith filing requirement,	Instructions to jury, effect of admis-
§ 7:186	sion of fact, § 7:163
out-of-state attorney, filing petition	Interpretation. See Construction or
by, § 7:225	interpretation, above
petitions, § 7:207, 7:225	John Doe pleading, § 7:206
Foreign state or country, filing peti-	Joinder of claims
tion by out-of-state attorney, § 7:225	general treatment, § 7:175 to 7:181
Form and content	cumulation, § 7:177 to 7:180
general treatment, § 7:153 to	effect of improper cumulation,
7:163	§ 7:179, 7:180
admissions of facts in pleadings, § 7:163	improper cumulation, § 7:179, 7:180
adoption by reference, § 7:155	plural plaintiffs against plural
alternative, pleading in, § 7:158 to 7:161	defendants, cumulation by, § 7:178
answer, § 7:230	separate trials, § 7:181
caption, § 7:154	single plaintiff against single
defenses, § 7:161	defendant, cumulation by,
demand for monetary relief,	§ 7:177
§ 7:160	splitting cause of action, § 7:176
denials, § 7:161	Joint ventures, designation in peti-
evidentiary effect of statements,	tion, § 7:203
§ 7:162, 7:163	Judgments
exhibits, § 7:156 fact theories of pleading, § 7:159	general treatment, § 7:170
names of parties, § 7:154	challenging pleadings, motion for
notice of pleading, § 7:159	judgment on the pleadings,
paragraphs, § 7:157	§ 7:291
petitions, § 7:198	default and default judgment, § 7:310
statements in pleadings, § 7:158 to	summary judgment, sufficient
7:163	admission of negligence,
Forms	§ 10:70
reconventional demands, § 7:236	Jury and jury trial
sample petition, § 7:227	demand for jury trial, § 7:191 to
Fraud, § 7:167	7:195

PLEADINGS—Cont'd	PLEADINGS—Cont'd
Jury and jury trial—Cont'd	Notice of pleading, § 7:159
instructions to jury, § 7:163	Official documents or acts, § 7:169
manner of waiver of jury trial,	Out-of-state attorney, filing petition
§ 7:195	by, § 7:225
waiver of jury trial, § 7:194, 7:195	Paragraphs, § 7:157
withdrawal of demand for jury	Parties
trial, § 7:193	additional parties, § 7:240, 7:243
Legal malpractice, § 7:214	designation of parties, petitions,
Libel and slander	§ 7:199 to 7:206
general treatment, § 7:173	names of parties, § 7:154
petition, libel in, § 7:238	service of, § 7:102
Malpractice	Partnerships, § 7:203
legal malpractice, § 7:214	Petitions
medical malpractice. See Medical malpractice, below	general treatment, § 7:196 to 7:227
Manner of waiver of jury trial,	allegations, § 7:208 to 7:222
§ 7:195	alternative relief, § 7:226
Maturing actions after pleading,	construction of allegations, § 7:221
§ 7:241	designation of parties, § 7:199 to
Medical malpractice accrual of cause of action, § 7:27	7:206
allegations, generally, § 7:215	filing, § 7:207, 7:225
failure to diagnose, allegations,	libel in petition, § 7:238
§ 7:217	out-of-state attorney, filing by, § 7:225
lack of consent, allegations, § 7:218	pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:31
loss of chance of survival, allega-	sample petition, § 7:227
tions, § 7:216	striking of petition, § 7:223, 7:224
prescription, allegations, § 7:219	sufficiency of allegations in,
products liability, allegations, § 7:220	§ 7:222
Misdesignation of reconvention,	Place or location, § 7:171
§ 7:237	Prayer for relief, § 7:174
Mistake or error, § 7:167	Pretrial practice and procedure
Monetary relief, demand for, § 7:160	general treatment, § 10:10
Names or naming	amendment of, generally, § 10:22 to 10:31
ambiguous designation of	change of theories, § 10:28
defendant, § 7:201	defenses, proper pleading, § 10:18
identification of parties, § 7:200	discovery, review of pleadings in
improper pleading designation, § 7:151	light of information obtained through, § 10:19 to 10:21
parties, names of, § 7:154	distinction from amended plead-
petitions, designation of parties,	ings, § 10:34
§ 7:199 to 7:206	filing original pleading, occur-
reconvention, misdesignation of,	rences after, § 10:32 to 10:34
§ 7:237	final review of pleadings, § 10:17
Negligence, generally, § 7:209	to 10:34
New trial application, § 7:183	petition, amendment of, § 10:31

PLEADINGS—Cont'd PLEADINGS—Cont'd Time or date—Cont'd Pretrial practice and procedure sanction, time for, § 7:189 —Cont'd supplemental pleading, need for, striking of petition, § 7:224 § 10:33 Trial Products liability, § 7:220 jury trial. See Jury and jury trial, Reconventional demands, § 7:235 to above 7:241 separate trials, § 7:181 Records. See Files or filing, above Unsigned pleadings, § 7:185 Reference, adoption by, § 7:155 Verification, § 7:182, 7:183 Reply, § 7:234 Violations Representatives, persons acting in signing of pleadings, § 7:190 representative capacity, § 7:205 statutory violations, petition Responsive pleadings, § 7:164 allegations, § 7:211 Rulings, § 7:170 Waiver of jury trial, § 7:194, 7:195 Sample petition, § 7:227 Withdrawal of demand for jury trial, Sanctions, § 7:187 to 7:190 § 7:193 Scandalous material, § 7:190 Separate trials, § 7:181 POLICE Signing of pleadings, § 7:184 to Battery, excessive force in making 7:190 arrest, § 4:117 Slander. See Libel and slander, above Cars. See index heading Pedestrian/ Sole proprietor, § 7:204 POLICE CAR COLLISION Special damage, items of, § 7:172 False imprisonment, § 4:133 Special matters, § 7:165 to 7:174 Initial client contact and interview. Splitting cause of action, § 7:176 verification of police reports, § 2:44 Statements in pleadings, § 7:158 to Prelitigation investigations and analy-7:163 sis. See index heading Prelitiga-Statute of limitations. See index TION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS heading Statute of Limitations Statutory violations, § 7:211 POLLING OF JURY Striking of petition, § 7:223, 7:224 Verdict, § 13:85, 13:86 Submitting the case, role of court and jury, § 13:3 **POLYGRAPH TESTS** Sue or be sued, § 7:166 Prelitigation investigation and analy-Sufficiency of allegations in petition, sis, § 3:67 § 7:222 **PONDS** Summary judgment, sufficient admis-Premises liability, attractive nuisance, sion of negligence, § 10:70 § 4:189 Summary proceedings, § 7:150 Theories of pleading, § 7:159 POSSESSION Time or date Conversion. See index heading general treatment, § 7:171 Conversion answer, time for, § 7:229 Negligence, possessors of land, conditions precedent, § 7:168 § 4:27 to 4:29 demand for jury trial, § 7:192

POSTPONEMENT

Statute of limitations, § 7:33 to 7:46

maturing actions after pleading,

§ 7:241

POSTTRIAL MOTIONS

General treatment, § 1:15, 15:1 to 15:45

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict. See index heading Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict

New trial. See index heading New Trial

Non obstante veredicto judgment. See index heading Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict

POSTURE

Opening statements, § 11:106

POTENTIAL

Appeal or review, potential costs and delays, § 15:69

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

Attorney-client relationship, confidentiality and communicating with potential witnesses, § 2:164

Damages. See index heading Damages

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Expert witnesses

identification of, § 3:106 to 3:117 information to provide potential expert on initial contact, § 3:129

initial contact with potential expert, § 3:128 to 3:130

Initial client contact and interview, potential liability on part of insurer, § 2:50

Parties, § 7:72 to 7:79

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

POWER

See index heading Authority and Authorization

PRACTICAL JOKE

Battery, § 4:116

PRAYER FOR RELIEF

Pleadings, § 7:174

PRECAUTIONS

Initial client contact and interview, precautionary steps to preserve evidence, § 2:17 to 2:19

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

PRECLUSION

Punitive damages, § 5:159

PRECONCEIVED VIEW ON PROPRIETY OF PUNITIVE DAMAGES

Selecting the jury, § 11:66

PRE-EMPTION

Arbitration and mediation, Federal Arbitration Act, § 9:8

Products liability, defense, § **4:253**Statutes of repose. See index heading
Statutes of Repose

PRE-EXISTING CONDITION

Damages, pre-existing injury, § 5:52 Opening statements, pre-existing medical conditions, § 11:100 Rebuttal, § 12:59

PREGNANCY

See index heading Medical Malprac-

PREJUDICE

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:49
Instructions to jury, prejudicial error, § 13:60

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:40

Selecting the jury, prior prejudices, § 11:57 to 11:67

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

General treatment, § 1:5, 3:1 to 3:91 Accident scene. See Scene of accident, below

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd

Advantages, taking advantage of results in other product liability cases, § 3:82

Adverse parties or witnesses notice of claim to adverse party, § 3:142

statements, obtaining, § 3:48, 3:50 Advising plaintiff to keep personal records, § 3:17

Ascertain or ascertaining

existence and extent of insurance coverage, § 3:19 to 3:21

scope of investigation, § 3:30

Attorneys

general treatment, § 3:1 to 3:91 conducting investigation, § 3:7 to 3:21

Causes of action, obtaining information on, § 3:42

Change of design, product liability investigations, § 3:79

Checklists, locating missing persons checklist, § 3:140

Claims and claimants

informal investigation to facilitate effective prosecution or defense of claim, § 3:2 to 3:4

product liability investigations, identification of other claimants, § 3:84

Client as investigator, § 3:29

Commencement of investigation, § 3:5

Compliance with industrial standards, product liability investigations, § 3:88 to 3:90

Compulsory matters, product liability investigations, § 3:73

Conducting investigation, § 3:6 to 3:29

Conflict of interest informal investigation, § 3:4

professional investigators, use of, § 3:23 to 3:25

Contemplation of thorough examination of treating physician by defense, § 3:14

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd

Corporate employees, obtaining witness statements from, § 3:49

Costs and expenses, professional investigators, § 3:28

Counsel. See Attorneys, above

Custody and custodians

notice to custodian, obtaining and preserving evidence, § 3:36

product liability investigations, custody of defendant, § 3:71 to 3:73

Damages

determine ability of prospective defendants to respond in damages, § 3:19 to 3:21

informal investigation, § 3:4

Date. See Time or date, below

Deadlines, professional investigators, § 3:28

Defense of claim

contemplation of thorough examination of treating physician by defense, § 3:14

informal investigation to facilitate effective, § 3:2 to 3:4

Description or identification

first notice. See First notice, below identification of statement, information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:57

injuries observed, information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:63

product liability investigations, identification of other claimants, § 3:84

property damage observed, information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:63

scene of accident, information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:59

surrounding conditions, information to elicit by witness statement as to description of surrounding conditions, § 3:62

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd Description or identification—Cont'd witness, eliciting identification of witness when taking statement, § 3:58 Design changes, product liability investigations, § 3:79 Destruction of product, product liability investigations, § 3:70 Diagram of accident scene, § 3:11, 3:33 Discovery to compel production, product liability investigations, § 3:73 **Employment** corporate employees, obtaining witness statements from. § 3:49 records of employment, obtain and examine, § 3:44, 3:45 Evidence diagrams and surveys of accident scene, § 3:33 physical evidence, § 3:35 to 3:38 preservation of evidence. See Preservation of evidence, below product liability investigations, establishment of proof of liability through injuries to others, § 3:83 witnesses. See Witnesses, below Examination employment records, § 3:44, 3:45 expert's examination of evidence, timing of, § 3:38 medical reports, § 3:43 official investigation reports, § 3:39 to 3:41 treating physician, § 3:14 Existence of insurance coverage, ascertain, § 3:19 to 3:21 Experts. See index heading Experts

WITNESSES

ment, § 3:61

Explanation of occurrence, informa-

tion to elicit by witness state-

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd

Extent of insurance coverage, ascertain, § 3:19 to 3:21

Extrapolating pertinent information, official investigation reports, § 3:40

Facsimile of product, product liability investigations, § 3:69 to 3:74

First notice

forms, first notice to insurance carrier, § 3:141

insurance carrier when identity of carrier is known, § 3:20

potential defendant where carrier identity unknown, § 3:21

Follow-up interview with investigating officer, § 3:41

Forms

adverse party, notice of claim to, § 3:142

first notice to insurance carrier, § 3:141

letter asking for witness statement, § 3:143

notice

adverse party, notice of claim to, § 3:142

first notice to insurance carrier, § 3:141

plaintiff profile form, § 3:144
General investigation tactics, § 3:5 to
3:67

Guidelines, establishment of guidelines for professional investigator, § 3:27

History of product research, product liability investigations, § 3:75 to 3:79

Identification. See Description or identification, above

Informal investigation, reasons for, § 3:1 to 3:4

Injunctions, product liability investigations, § 3:72

In-person interviews, witness statements obtained from, § 3:52

Instructions, product liability investigations, § 3:85 to 3:87

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd

Insurance

ascertain existence and extent of insurance coverage, § 3:19 to 3:21

attorney conducting investigation, § 3:7

first notice. See First notice, above informal investigation, § 3:4

Interview or interviews

commencement of investigation, § 3:5

follow-up interview with investigating officer, § 3:41

in-person interviews, witness statements obtained from, § 3:52

Knowledge. See Notice or knowledge, below

Lawyers. See Attorneys, above Letter

forms, letter asking for witness statement, § 3:143

statements of witnesses obtained by letter, § 3:55

Literature as to warning and use as relevant, product liability investigations, § 3:86

Locating missing persons checklist, § 3:140

Location. See Place or location, below

Maintenance and repair, product liability investigations, § 3:78

Manufacturing industry standards, product liability investigations, § 3:88 to 3:90

Maritime law, product liability investigations, § 3:91

Medical reports, obtain and examine all relevant, § 3:43

Methodology, obtaining witness statements, § 3:51 to 3:55

Missing persons

checklists, locating missing persons, § 3:140

location of missing witnesses, generally, § 3:66

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd

Negative witness statements, obtaining, § 3:65

Newer products, researching product history for product liability investigations, § 3:76

Notice or knowledge

custodian, notice to custodian as to preserving evidence, § 3:36

first notice. See First notice, above forms. See Forms, above

Officers, follow-up interview with investigating officer, § 3:41

Official investigation reports, obtain and examine, § 3:39 to 3:41

Older products, product liability investigations, § 3:77, 3:78

Oral versus written witness statements, § 3:51 to 3:55

Orders, product liability investigations, § 3:72

Parameters for professional investigation, § 3:26 to 3:28

Parties, obtaining information on, § 3:42

Personal records, advising plaintiff to keep, § 3:17

Pertinent information as to warning and use, product liability investigations, § 3:87

Photographs

precaution, photographs as precaution for preserving evidence, § 3:37

professional investigator, use in obtaining photographs where conflict of interest concerns, § 3:25

scene of accident, § 3:8, 3:11, 3:32 Physical evidence, obtaining and

preservation of, § 3:35 to 3:38

Physicians, speaking with treating physician, § 3:13 to 3:16

Place or location

checklists, locating missing persons checklist, § 3:140 locating missing witnesses, § 3:66

PRELITIGATION	PRELITIGATION
INVESTIGATION AND	INVESTIGATION AND
ANALYSIS—Cont'd	ANALYSIS—Cont'd
Place or location—Cont'd	Records and recordings—Cont'd
scale location survey, § 3:34 statements made at site of injury or	personal records, advising plaintiff to keep, § 3:17
property damage, information to elicit by witness statement,	relevant records, obtaining, § 3:43 to 3:45
§ 3:64 witness statement, information to	statements of witnesses, recorded, § 3:54
elicit by, § 3:60	Relevancy
Plaintiff profile form, § 3:144 Police	medical reports, obtain and examine all relevant, § 3:43
official investigation reports, § 3:39 to 3:41	products liability investigations. See index heading Products
photographs of accident scene, § 3:32	LIABILITY records, obtaining relevant records
Polygraph tests, § 3:67 Potential	§ 3:43 to 3:45
adverse witnesses, obtaining statements from, § 3:48, 3:50	stress to treating physician importance of all possibly relevant tests, § 3:15
first notice to potential defendant where carrier identity unknown, § 3:21	Remnants, obtaining remnants if product destroyed in product liability investigations, § 3:70
Precautions	Repair, product liability investiga-
photographs as precaution for preserving evidence, § 3:37	tions and product history, § 3:78 Reports
product liability investigations, temporary restraining order as	medical reports, obtain and examine all relevant, § 3:43
precautionary measure, § 3:72 Preservation of evidence	official investigation reports, obtain and examine, § 3:39 to
attorney conducting investigation, § 3:11	3:41
physical evidence, generally, § 3:35 to 3:38	Representation, informal investiga- tion to facilitate decision to undertake, § 3:1
Procedures for particular investiga- tions, § 3:31 to 3:66 Professional investigators, investiga-	Research product history, product liability investigations, § 3:75 to
tion by, § 3:22 to 3:28 Property damage observed, informa-	3:79 Restraining order, product liability
tion to elicit by witness statement, § 3:63	investigations, § 3:72 Scale location survey of scene of accident, § 3:34
Purposes	Scene of accident
determine if product has caused injury to others, § 3:81 to 3:83	description of scene, information to elicit by witness statement,
visiting scene of accident, § 3:9 Records and recordings	§ 3:59 diagram of accident scene, § 3:11,
employment records, obtain and examine, § 3:44, 3:45	3:33 photographs, § 3:8, 3:11, 3:32

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd

Scene of accident—Cont'd survey of accident scene, § 3:33, 3:34

visit to, § 3:8 to 3:11

Scope of investigation, § 3:30

Specialists, inquiry to treating physician about, § 3:16

Standards of industry, product liability investigations, § 3:88 to 3:90

Subsequent remedial measures, product liability investigations, § 3:79

Surrounding conditions, information to elicit by witness statement as to description of, § 3:62

Survey of accident scene, § 3:33, 3:34

Tactics for investigation, § 3:5 to 3:67

Tasks during informal investigation, generally, § 3:3, 3:4

Temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, product liability investigations, § 3:72

Tests

polygraph tests, § 3:67

stress importance of all possibly relevant test to treating physician, § 3:15

Theories of liability, determination of, § 3:18

Thorough examination of treating physician by defense, contemplation of, § 3:14

Time or date

expert's examination of evidence, timing of, § 3:38

product liability investigations. See index heading Products

Liability

witness statement, information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:57

Treating physician, speaking with, § 3:13 to 3:16

PRELITIGATION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS—Cont'd

Unavailable product, product liability investigations, § 3:74

Videotape, accident scene, § 3:32 Visit to scene of accident, § 3:8 to

3:11 Warnings, product liability investiga-

tions, § **3:85 to 3:87**Who should conduct investigation,

Who should conduct investigation, § **3:6 to 3:29**

Witnesses

application, obtaining witness statements, § 3:24

forms, letter asking for witness statement, § 3:143

identification of witness when taking statement, § 3:58

information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:56 to 3:64

locating missing witnesses, § 3:66 obtaining information on, § 3:42

obtaining statements of witnesses, § 3:46 to 3:65

place or location, information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:60

potential adverse witnesses, obtaining statements from, § 3:48, 3:50

professional investigator, use in obtaining witness statements where conflict of interest concerns, § 3:24

Writings or written instruments oral versus written witness statements, § 3:51 to 3:55 witness statements, § 3:51 to 3:55

PREMARKING EXHIBITS

General treatment, § 12:189

PREMATURE ATTORNEY DISCHARGE OR WITHDRAWAL

Attorneys' fees in event of, § 2:135 to 2:143

PREMISES

Liability. See index heading Premises

Liability

PREMISES—Cont'd	PREMISES LIABILITY—Cont'd
Negligence. See index heading Negligence	Maintenance \$ 4.193
Selecting the jury, familiarity with	common areas, § 4:183 entryway, § 4:183
premises, § 11:61	sidewalks, § 4:184
-	Merchants, § 4:174 to 4:180
PREMISES LIABILITY	Neglect, § 4:186
General treatment, § 4:174 to 4:198	Negligence, § 4:178, 4:181, 4:185
Acts of God, § 4:180	Notice, § 4:177
Attractive nuisance, § 4:187 to 4:190	Nuisances, § 4:181, 4:187 to 4:190
Buildings, determining use of,	Parties, § 7:79
§ 4:181 to 4:190	Place or location, site of construction
Care, duty of, § 4:189	work, § 4:190
Causation, § 4:188	Ponds, attractive nuisance, § 4:189
Children or minors, attractive nuisance, § 4:187 to 4:190	Prima facie case, § 12:26
Common areas, condition and main-	Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:201
tenance of, § 4:183	Reasonable care, § 4:175, 4:176
Conditions	Recreational property, § 4:196
common areas, § 4:183	Reservoirs, attractive nuisance,
entryway, § 4:183	§ 4:189
sidewalks, § 4:184	Ruin, § 4:186
stairways and steps, § 4:182	Sample cases, premises liability peti-
Construction work	tion, escalator accident, § 17:20
site of construction, § 4:190	Sidewalks, § 4:184, 4:185
stairways and steps, construction of, § 4:182	Site of construction work, § 4:190
Constructive notice, § 4:177	Slip and fall, § 4:192
Criminal acts of third persons,	Stairways and steps, construction and conditions of, § 4:182
§ 4:197	Theory of liability, generally, § 4:174
Defects, § 4:179, 4:186, 4:192	to 4:198
Degree of care, prima facie case,	Third persons, criminal acts of,
§ 12:26	§ 4:197
Duties owed, generally, § 4:191 to	Trespassers, § 4:194
4:198	Unreasonable risk of harm, § 4:178
Elevators, § 4:198	Use of land and buildings, determin-
Entryway, condition and maintenance	ing, § 4:181 to 4:190
of, § 4:183	Vice, § 4:186
Evidence, prima facie case, § 12:26	Warning, licensees, § 4:193
Excavation, § 4:185	PRESENCE
Falling merchandise, § 4:176	See index heading Absence or Pres-
Foreseeability, § 4:197	ENCE
Invitees, § 4:192	
Lakes, attractive nuisance, § 4:189	PRESENTATION
Land, determining use of, § 4:181 to 4:190	Evidence. See index heading EVI- DENCE
Lessees, § 4:195	Final argument, § 13:16
Licensees, § 4:193	New trial motion, § 15:19 to 15:24

PRESENT DAMAGES

Recoverable damages, § 5:9 to 5:12

PRESENT VALUE

Settlement and compromise, structured settlements, § 6:139

PRESERVATION

Evidence. See index heading Preservation of Evidence

Instructions to jury, preservation for appeal, § 13:70

Objections, appeal or review, § 15:68 Record, presentation of evidence, § 12:89

PRESERVATION OF EVIDENCE

Initial client contact and interview, § 2:17 to 2:19

Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

PRESUMPTIONS AND INFERENCES

General treatment, § 12:17 to 12:23 Due care, § 12:22

Fact presumptions and effect, § 12:20

Failure to produce evidence, § 12:23 Instructions to jury, § 13:52

Legal presumptions, effect of, § 12:19

Products liability, § 4:281, 4:282

Rebuttal, § 12:18 to 12:20

Res ipsa loquitur, § 12:21

Use, § 12:18 to 12:20

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE

General treatment, § 1:10, 10:1 to 10:145

Addition or additional matters

claims or defenses, final review of pleadings, § 10:21

discovery, § 10:62

experts, need for additional testifying experts, § 10:61

Admissions, reviewing sufficiency of discovery, § 10:54

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd

Alternative dispute resolution, § 10:64 to 10:66

Amendment

distinction from amended pleadings, § 10:34

petition, § 10:31

pleadings, amendment of, generally, § 10:22 to 10:31

time limitations, amendment to circumvent, § 10:29

Appeal or review

discovery, review of pleadings in light of information obtained through, § 10:19 to 10:21

final review of pleadings, § 10:17 to 10:34

sufficiency of discovery, § 10:49 to 10:58

Appearance and demeanor, general instructions as to, § 10:109

Appearance failure, § 10:41, 10:42 Arbitration and mediation, § 10:64,

10:65

Attempt to settle, § 10:63

Attorney's authority to settle, § 10:92

Authority of attorneys to settle, § 10:92

Availability of witnesses, final preparation, § 10:99 to 10:103

Briefs, final preparation, § 10:138 to 10:142

Change

amendment. See Amendment, above

parties, change of, § 10:35 to 10:48

theories, change of, § 10:28

Checklists

file organization checklist, § 10:143

trial. See Trial, below

trial notebook checklist, § 10:145

trial preparation checklist,

§ 10:144

Collection of real evidence, § 10:118 Components, pretrial conference, § 10:97

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd	PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Computer simulations, preparation	Death, § 10:44
of, § 10:123	Defenses, § 10:18, 10:20, 10:21
Conferences, pretrial general treatment, § 10:88 to	Demand for final witness list, § 10:51, 10:52
10:98	Demeanor and appearance, general
amendment of pleadings, § 10:26	instructions as to, § 10:109
to 10:30	Demonstrative aids, preparation of,
attorney's authority to settle,	§ 10:119 to 10:126
§ 10:92	Depositions, last minute witnesses,
authority of attorneys to settle, § 10:92	§ 10:53 Desirability of pratrial conferences
components, § 10:97	Desirability of pretrial conferences, § 10:89
desirability of pretrial conferences, \$ 10:89	Diagrams. See Final preparation, below
discovery. See index heading Discovery	Direct examination, rehearsing direct and cross examinations,
dollar range of settlement, § 10:93	§ 10:110 Discovery. See index heading
importance of pretrial conferences, § 10:90 to 10:95	DISCOVERY
in limine motions, § 10:98	Discretion of court, § 10:26 to 10:30 Dismissal
motions in limine, § 10:98 orders, § 10:26 to 10:30, 10:96 to	appearance failure, § 10:41, 10:42
10:98	parties, dismissal of, § 10:36 to 10:42
settlement, § 10:91 to 10:93 simplification of issues, § 10:94,	voluntary dismissal, § 10:38 to
10:95	10:40
stipulations, § 10:95	Display devices, final preparation, § 10:125, 10:126
time or date, § 10:88	Distinction from amended pleadings,
Conflicts in schedules, § 10:4, 10:5	§ 10:34
Consent, amendment of pleadings, § 10:25	Documents
Consultation with experts, § 10:59 to	discovery, § 10:11
10:62	production of documents, § 10:55
Contentions, trial brief, § 10:141	re-examination of documents, \$ 10:116
Correspondence, § 10:9 Costs and expenses, payment of wit-	Dollar range of settlement, § 10:93
nesses fees and expenses, § 10:103	Dropping claims or defenses, final review of pleadings, § 10:20
Counterclaims, § 10:39	Duty to supplement imposed, § 10:58
Cross examination. See Final prepa-	Evidence
ration, below	discovery. See index heading Discovery
Customs of local court, becoming familiar with, § 10:1, 10:2	real evidence, collection of,
Day in the life video, final preparation, § 10:122	§ 10:118 Exchange of exhibits, § 10:2
Deadlines for further discovery, § 10:50 to 10:52	Exhibits exchange of exhibits, § 10:2

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND	PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND
PROCEDURE—Cont'd	PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Exhibits—Cont'd	Final preparation—Cont'd
final preparation, § 10:136	computer simulations, preparation of, § 10:123
organizing files, § 10:13	costs and expenses, payment of
Expert witnesses	witnesses fees and expenses,
general treatment, § 10:52	§ 10:103
additional testifying experts, need for, § 10:61	cross examination
consultation with experts, § 10:59	expert witnesses, rehearsing
to 10:62	proposed testimony and
final preparation. See Final prepa-	cross-examination,
ration, below	§ 10:115
Fees, payment of witnesses fees and	rehearsing direct and cross examinations, § 10:110
expenses, § 10:103	day in the life video, § 10:112
Files and filing	demeanor, general instructions as
checklists, file organization	to, § 10:109
checklist, § 10:143	demonstrative aids, preparation of,
indexing files, § 10:8 to 10:14	§ 10:119 to 10:126
maintaining files, § 10:8 to 10:14	diagrams
occurrences after filing original	medical diagrams, § 10:120
pleading, § 10:32 to 10:34	scene of accident diagrams,
organization of files, § 10:6 to	§ 10:121
10:14	direct examination, rehearsing
pleadings, occurrences after filing original pleading, § 10:32 to	direct and cross examinations, § 10:110
10:34	display devices, § 10:125, 10:126
witnesses, files on, § 10:14	evidence, collection and identifica-
Final or finality	tion of real evidence,
demand for final witness list,	§ 10:118
§ 10:51, 10:52	exhibits, § 10:136
discovery, finalizing theories in	expert witnesses
light of facts discovered,	preparation of, § 10:114 to
§ 10:16	10:117
pleadings, final review of, § 10:17	rehearsing proposed testimony
to 10:34	and cross-examination,
preparation. See Final preparation,	§ 10:115
below	fees, payment of witnesses fees
Final preparation	and expenses, § 10:103
general treatment, § 10:99 to	focus groups, § 10:106
10:142	function
appearance and demeanor, general	product, demonstration of, § 10:124
instructions as to, § 10:109	trial book, § 10:129
availability of witnesses, § 10:99 to 10:103	trial brief, § 10:139
briefs, § 10:138 to 10:142	hypothetical questions, § 10:117
· -	identification, § 10:118, 10:135
collection of real evidence, § 10:118	instructions to jury, § 10:137
2 10.110	monuchono to jury, 8 10.131

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND	PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND
PROCEDURE—Cont'd	PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Final preparation—Cont'd	Final preparation—Cont'd
jury charge, § 10:137	witnesses—Cont'd
medical diagrams, § 10:120	prior statements and records,
minitrial, § 10:107	review of, § 10:112
mock trials, § 10:106	records, review of record with
motions, § 10:131	witnesses, § 10:112
opening statement, outline of, § 10:133	refreshing recollection, § 10:113 rehearsing direct and cross
payment of witnesses fees and expenses, § 10:103	examinations, § 10:110 subpoena of witnesses, § 10:100
prior statements of witnesses,	to 10:103
review of, § 10:112	trial book, § 10:134, 10:135
real evidence, collection and	Focus groups, § 10:106
identification of, § 10:118	Frivolous claims, sanctions for,
records, review of record with wit-	§ 10:37
nesses, § 10:112	Hypothetical questions, § 10:117
re-examination of documents,	Identification, § 10:118, 10:135
§ 10:116	Impending nature of trial, reviewing
refreshing recollection, § 10:113	sufficiency of discovery, § 10:50 to 10:52
rehearsing testimony, § 10:110,	Importance of pretrial conferences,
101110	\$ 10:90 to 10:95
scene of accident diagrams, § 10:121	Indexing files, § 10:8 to 10:14
service of subpoenas, § 10:100 to	Instructions to jury, § 10:137
10:103	Jury and jury trial, instructions to
storyboard, § 10:105	jury, § 10:137
subpoena of witnesses, § 10:100 to	Last minute witnesses, § 10:53
10:103	Leave of court, amendment of plead-
surveillance videos, § 10:122	ings, § 10:25, 10:27
theme of trial, development of, § 10:104 to 10:107	In limine motions, pretrial conference, § 10:98
thoroughly tested product,	Limitations or restrictions, amend-
§ 10:127	ment to circumvent time limita-
trial book, § 10:128 to 10:137	tions, § 10:29
videotapes, day in the life or	Lists or schedules
surveillance videos, § 10:122	checking schedules for conflicts,
voir dire proposed, § 10:132	§ 10:4, 10:5
witnesses	demand for final witness list,
appearance and demeanor, gen-	§ 10:51, 10:52
eral instructions as to,	Local court rules and customs,
§ 10:109	becoming familiar with, § 10:1, 10:2
availability of witnesses,	Maintaining files, § 10:8 to 10:14
§ 10:99 to 10:103	
fees and expenses, payment of,	Medical diagrams, § 10:120
§ 10:103	Medical examinations, § 10:56
preparation of, § 10:108 to	Minitrial
10:113	general treatment, § 10:66

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd PROCEDURE—Cont'd Prior matters-Cont'd Minitrial—Cont'd final preparation, § 10:107 supplemental matters, prior responses, § 10:57, 10:58 Mock trials, § 10:106 Motions function, demonstration of, final preparation, § 10:131 in limine motions, pretrial confer-§ 10:124 ence, § 10:98 thoroughly tested product, final Opening statement, outline of, preparation, § 10:127 § 10:133 Production of documents, § 10:55 Orders, pretrial conference, § 10:26 Public officer or entity, action to 10:30, 10:96 to 10:98 against, § 10:45 Organization of files, § 10:6 to 10:14 Real evidence, collection of, § 10:118 **Parties** Records and recordings change of, § 10:35 to 10:48 files and filing. See Files and filing, dismissal of, § 10:36 to 10:42 above substitution, § 10:43 to 10:46 final preparation, review of record Payment of witnesses fees and with witnesses, § 10:112 expenses, § 10:103 Re-examination of documents, Petitions, pleadings, § 10:31 § 10:116 Pleadings Refreshing recollection, § 10:113 general treatment, § 10:10 Rehearsing testimony, § 10:110, amendment of, generally, § 10:22 10:115 to 10:31 Research, legal research, § 10:12 change of theories, § 10:28 Resolution of date conflicts. § 10:5 defenses, proper pleading, § 10:18 Response or responses discovery, review of pleadings in pleading in response to amended light of information obtained petition, § 10:31 through, § 10:19 to 10:21 supplementing prior responses, distinction from amended plead-§ 10:57, 10:58 ings, § 10:34 Review. See Appeal or review, above filing original pleading, occur-Rules of court, becoming familiar rences after, § 10:32 to 10:34 with, § 10:1, 10:2 final review of pleadings, § 10:17 to 10:34 Sanctions, frivolous claims, § 10:37 petition, amendment of, § 10:31 Scene of accident diagrams, § 10:121 supplemental pleading, need for, Schedules. See Lists or schedules, § 10:33 above Prejudice, § 10:40 Service of subpoenas, § 10:100 to Preparation 10:103 final preparation. See Final prepa-Settlement ration, above appearance failure, § 10:42 unpreparedness of counsel, § 11:14 attempted, § 10:63 Pretrial conferences. Conferences, conferences, § 10:91 to 10:93 pretrial, above Simplification of issues, pretrial Prior matters conference, § 10:94, 10:95 final preparation, review of prior Stipulations, pretrial conference, statements of witnesses, § 10:95 § 10:112

PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd	PRETRIAL PRACTICE AND PROCEDURE—Cont'd
Storyboard, final preparation,	Trial—Cont'd
§ 10:105	final preparation, trial book,
Subpoena of witnesses, final preparation, § 10:100 to 10:103	§ 10:128 to 10:137 jury and jury trial, instructions to
Substitution of parties, § 10:43 to 10:46	jury, § 10:137 Trial book, creating, § 10:128 to
Sufficiency of discovery, review of, \$ 10:49 to 10:58	10:137 Trial brief, preparing, § 10:138 to
Summary judgment. See index heading Summary Judgment	10:142 Trial notebook checklist, § 10:145
Supplemental matters	Updating litigation control system,
duty to supplement imposed,	§ 10:7
§ 10:58	Videotapes, day in the life or surveil-
pleading, need for supplemental	lance videos, § 10:122
pleading, § 10:33 prior responses, § 10:57, 10:58	Voir dire proposed, § 10:132 Voluntary or involuntary matters
Supporting authorities, trial brief, § 10:142	appearance failure, involuntary dismissal, § 10:41
Surveillance videos, § 10:122	dismissal as voluntary, § 10:38 to
Theme of trial, development of, § 10:104 to 10:107	10:40
Theories	Witnesses conflicts in schedules, checking
change of, § 10:28	for, § 10:4
finalizing theories in light of facts discovered, § 10:16	demand for final witness list, § 10:51, 10:52
making sure necessary theories are properly pleaded, § 10:18	expert witnesses. See Expert witnesses, above
Third parties, § 10:47, 10:48	files on, § 10:14
Time or date	final preparation. See Final prepa-
amendment to circumvent time	ration, above informing witnesses and client of
limitations, § 10:29 deadlines for further discovery,	trial, § 10:3 to 10:5
§ 10:50 to 10:52	last minute witnesses, § 10:53
final preparation. See Final preparation, above	Work papers, § 10:12
pretrial conferences, § 10:88	PREVAILING PARTIES
prior matters. See Prior matters, above	Attorneys' fees. See index heading Attorneys' Fees for Prevailing
resolution of date conflicts, § 10:5	Parties Costs of actions, right of prevailing
updating litigation control system, § 10:7	party to recover, § 14:13
Trial	PRIMA FACIE CASE
checklists	General treatment, § 12:24 to 12:41
trial notebook checklist, § 10:145	Amount of damages, § 12:35 to 12:41
trial preparation checklist, § 10:144	Automobile negligence, duty of care and breach, § 12:29

application of proceeds, § 16:50

to 16:57

PRIMA FACIE CASE—Cont'd PRIMA FACIE CASE—Cont'd Breach of duty of care, § 12:25 to Res ipsa loquitur, § 12:33 12:29 Shortened life expectancy, proof of, Burden of proof, § 12:12, 12:13 § 12:38 But for, duty risk causation, § 12:32 Substantial factor, duty risk causa-Cause in fact, duty risk causation, tion, § 12:32 § 12:32 Tax returns, proof of lost earnings, § 12:39 Costs and expenses Union contracts, proof of lost earnfuture care, § 12:41 ings, § 12:39 medical expenses incurred, § 12:37 PRIORITY OF LIEN amount of damages, § 12:35 to Attorney-client relationship, 12:41 attorney's lien agreement, recovery, § 5:6 § 2:134 Default and default judgment, PRISONS AND PRISONERS § 7:312 Diminished earning capacity, proof Discovery, deposition of persons confined in prisons, § 8:133 of, § 12:40 False imprisonment. See index head-Directed verdict, plaintiff's failure to establish, § 12:50, 12:51 ing False Imprisonment Filing suit, § 7:40 Duty of care and breach, § 12:25 to 12:29 Negligence, duty of custodian of Evidence, generally, § 12:24 to 12:41 inmate, § 4:16 Existence of injury, § 12:35 to 12:41 PRIVILEGES AND IMMUNITIES Expenses. See Costs and expenses, Attorney-client privilege. See index above heading Attorney-Client Privi-Foreseeability, § 12:30 LEGE Future care, proof of cost of, § 12:41 Battery, § **4:119** Injury, existence of, § 12:35 to 12:41 Damages, § 5:19 Job benefit booklets, proof of lost Discovery. See index heading earnings, § 12:39 DISCOVERY Last clear chance, § 12:34 Examination of witnesses, § 12:135, Lost earnings, proof of, § 12:39 12:136 Malpractice False imprisonment, § 4:138 duty of care and breach, § 12:27 Initial client contact and interview, medical malpractice, proof of, § 2:38 § 12:36 Medical malpractice, therapeutic Medical expenses incurred, proof of, privilege, § 4:336 § 12:37 Negligence. See index heading Medical malpractice, proof of, NEGLIGENCE § 12:36 Products liability, § 4:237, 4:258 Mortality tables, use of, § 12:38 Negligence, § 4:2 to 4:6 **PRIVITY** Pay stubs, proof of lost earnings, Products liability, defense, § 4:254 § 12:39 Premises liability, § 12:26 **PROCEEDS** Products liability case, duty of care Collecting the judgment, proper

and breach, § 12:28

Proximate cause, § 12:31

PROCEEDS—Cont'd

Settlement and compromise, collection of proceeds, § 6:178

PROCESS AND SERVICE OF PROCESS

General treatment, § 7:244 to 7:276
For detailed treatment see index
heading Service of Process and
Papers

PRODUCTION OF DOCUMENTS OR THINGS

General treatment, § 8:8, 8:183 to 8:189

Burdensomeness of, § 8:46

Creation of discovery plan, § 8:97, 8:104, 8:105

Notice, § 8:188, 8:189

Option to produce business records as substitute for answer, § 8:178, 8:179

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:55

Products liability, § 4:287
Sample cases. See index heading
SAMPLE CASES

PRODUCTS

Discovery protective order, destructive product testing, § 8:214

Evidence of product misuse, § 12:64

Liability. See index heading Products

Liability

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND PROCEDURE

PRODUCTS LIABILITY

General treatment, § 4:209 to 4:291
Adequacy or inadequacy
defense, § 4:230
warnings, § 4:221 to 4:226, 4:230
Admissions, request, § 4:288
Alteration, defense, § 4:241
Amendment, defense, § 4:247
Anticipated use, § 4:216, 4:226
Appointment by court of experts,
§ 4:283

Assumption of risk no longer defense, § 4:242

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd

Burden of proof, § 4:213 to 4:217 Capacity for earning, impairment of, § 4:270

Causation

lack of causation, defense, § 4:238 prerequisites required, § 4:212 proximate cause, § 4:213, 4:214, 4:217

Cause of action, inadequate warning, § 4:225

Challenging pleadings, § 7:305
Change. See Modification or change, below

Circumstantial evidence, § 4:213
Comparative fault, § 4:242 to 4:244,
4:250

Compensation. See Wages or compensation, below

Compensatory damages, § 4:267 Compliance with standards, defense, § 4:249

Composition of product, unreasonably dangerous, § 4:218

Conflict of laws, § 7:147

Consortium, loss of, § 4:274

Construction of product, unreasonably dangerous, § 4:218

Consultants, nontestifying experts, § 4:286

Containers or packages, sealed containers, § 4:245

Corporations, successor liability, § 4:234

Court-appointed experts, § 4:283 Damages, § 4:250, 4:267 to 4:276

Danger or dangerous conditions construction or composition as unreasonably dangerous, § 4:218

design as unreasonably dangerous, § 4:219

later acquired knowledge of dangerous characteristic, § 4:224

unreasonably dangerous products, § 4:209 to 4:291

Date. See Time or date, below Defect, prima facie case, § 12:28

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd	PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Defenses	Duty
general treatment, § 4:235	analysis, duty-risk, § 4:214
adequacy or inadequacy, § 4:230	warnings, § 4:221 to 4:223
alteration, § 4:241	Earning capacity, impairment of,
assumption of risk no longer defense, § 4:242	§ 4:270 Economic loss, § 4:275
causation, lack of, § 4:238	Elements of proof and test, § 4:214
comparative fault, § 4:243	to 4:217
design defenses, § 4:229, 4:230	Emotional distress, § 4:273
failure to read/heed warning,	Evidence
§ 4:257	burden of proof, § 4:213 to 4:217
immunity, § 4:258	development of factual evidence,
inadequate warning defense,	§ 4:259 to 4:266
§ 4:230	discovery, § 4:284 to 4:291
last clear chance, § 4:244	elements of proof and test, § 4:214
learned intermediary/sophisticated	to 4:217
user, § 4:251 misuse, § 4:240	investigation of factual evidence,
mitigate damages, failure to,	§ 4:259 to 4:266
§ 4:250	prerequisites required, § 4:212
modification, § 4:241	prima facie case, § 12:28
obviousness, § 4:252	real or demonstrative evidence,
pre-emption, § 4:253	§ 12:227, 12:228 scientific evidence, § 4:277 to
privity, § 4:254	4:291
puffing, § 4:255	witnesses. See Witnesses, below
risk-utility test, § 4:236 , 4:237	Exclusivity, § 4:211
sealed containers, § 4:245	Experts and expert witnesses, § 3:98,
standards, compliance with,	4:277 to 4:291, 12:157
§ 4:249	Express warranty, nonconformity to,
state of the art, § 4:239	§ 4:227, 4:228
statutes of limitation, § 4:246 , 4:247	Failure to mitigate damages, defense, § 4:250
statutes of repose, § 4:248	Failure to read/heed warning,
unavoidable unsafe product,	defense, § 4:257
§ 4:256	Familiarity with product, § 4:223
Definition of manufacturer, § 4:210	Filing suit, § 7:13, 7:30
Depositions, § 4:290	Firearms
Designs	sample cases, products liability
defenses, § 4:229, 4:230	petition against gun
information, § 4:261	manufacturers, retailers and
investigation, design changes,	organizations, § 17:19 special immunity, § 4:237
§ 3:79	• • •
unreasonably dangerous design, § 4:219	Following instructions, § 4:220 Foundation, § 4:282
Development of factual evidence,	Heed warning, failure to, § 4:257
§ 4:259 to 4:266	Impairment of earning capacity,
Discovery, § 4:284 to 4:291	§ 4:270

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Co	nt'd
Inadequacy. See Adequacy or inade- Modification or change—Cont	'd
quacy, above defense, § 4:241	
Indemnification, § 4:276 Monitoring, medical monitoring	ıg,
Industry standards, § 4:264 § 4:269	
Inferences, § 4:281, 4:282 Nonconformity to express war	ranty,
Inspection of scene or product, § 4:227, 4:228	
§ 4:291 Notice. See Knowledge, above	
Instructions, § 4:220 Obviousness, defense, § 4:252	,
Insufficiency. See Adequacy or inade- Opening statements, § 11:95	
quacy, above Opinions, § 4:281 , 4:282	
Interrogatories, § 4:289 Pain and suffering, damages, §	4:272
Investigations Parties	
general treatment, § 4:259 to 4:266 general treatment, § 7:76 to	7:78
consideration of persons lial	ble,
prelitigation. See Prelitigation investigation and analysis,	
below joinder of parties, § 7:82	
Joinder of parties, § 7:82 nonconformity to express w	ar-
Knowledge ranty, § 4:228	
later acquired knowledge of third-party practice, § 7:104	to
dangerous characteristic. 7:106	
§ 4:224 Per se unreasonably dangerous	s prod-
warning not required, § 4:222 uct, § 4:215	
Labeling of product, § 4:262 Pleadings, § 7:220	
Lack of causation, defense, § 4:238 Pre-emption, defense, § 4:253	
Last clear chance, defense, § 4:244 Prelitigation investigation and	analy-
Later acquired knowledge of danger-	
ous characteristic, § 4:224 general treatment, § 3:68 to	
Learned intermediary, § 4:221, 4:251 advantages, results from pri	or liti-
Limitation of actions, § 4:246 , 4:247 , gation, § 3:82	
7:13 areas to investigate, general	ly,
Loss of consortium, § 4:274 § 3:68	
Lost income, § 4:271 change of design, § 3:79	
Louisiana Products Liability Act, compliance with industrial s	stan-
§ 4:209 to 4:291 dards, § 3:88 to 3:90	to
Maritime law, applicability of, § 3:91 compulsory matters, discove Markets and marketing compel production, § 3	
investigation and development of factual evidence, § 4:262 custody, product in custody defendant, § 3:71 to 3:	
liability, market share, § 4:232 design changes, § 3:79	15
3.6.11.1	inina
Medical care or treatment, § 4:268, destruction of property, obta remnants if product	uning
Mental anguish, § 4:273 destroyed, § 3:70	
Misuse, defense, § 4:240 discovery to compel produc	tion
Mitigation of damages failure, § 3:73	11011,
§ 4:250 evidence, establishment of p	aroof of
Modification or change liability through injurie	
amendments, § 4:247 others, § 3:83	

design, unreasonably dangerous

design, § 4:219

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd Prelitigation investigation and analy-Prelitigation investigation and analysis—Cont'd sis—Cont'd facsimile of product, § 3:69 to repair, maintenance and repair his-3:74 tory, § 3:78 research product history, § 3:75 to history, research product history, 3:79 § 3:75 to 3:79 restraining order, temporary identification of other claimants, restraining order as § 3:84 precautionary measure, § 3:72 injunctions, temporary restraining standards, compliance with order as precautionary meaindustrial standards, § 3:88 to sure, § 3:72 3:90 instructions, relevant warnings and subsequent remedial measures, use instructions, § 3:85 to § 3:79 3:87 temporary restraining order as literature as to warning and use of precautionary measure, § 3:72 product, relevance, § 3:86 time or date maintenance and repair, product newer products, product history, history, § 3:78 § 3:76 manufacturing, compliance with older products, § 3:77, 3:78 industrial standards, § 3:88 to 3:90 temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, maritime law, applicability of, § 3:72 § 3:91 unavailable product, § 3:74 newer products, product history, warnings, relevant warnings and § 3:76 use instructions, § 3:85 to obtaining product or its facsimile, 3:87 § 3:69 to 3:74 Prerequisites required, § 4:212 older products, § 3:77, 3:78 Prima facie case, § 12:28 orders, temporary restraining order Privileges or immunities, § 4:237, as precautionary measure, 4:258 § 3:72 pertinent information as to warning Privity, defense, § 4:254 and use, § 3:87 Product information, § 4:260 precautionary measure, temporary Production of documents, request, restraining order as, § 3:72 § 4:287 prior matters Proximate cause, § 4:213, 4:214, 4:217 advantages, results from prior litigation, § 3:82 Puffing, defense, § 4:255 injuries, § 3:80 to 3:84 Read warning, failure to, § 4:257 relevancy Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:227, 12:228 information as to industry standards, relevance of, § 3:90 Reasonableness literature as to warning and use, anticipated use, § 4:216, 4:226 § 3:86 construction or composition as warnings and use instructions, unreasonably dangerous, § 3:85 to 3:87 § 4:218

remnants, obtaining remnants if

product destroyed, § 3:70

PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd	PRODUCTS LIABILITY—Cont'd
Reasonableness—Cont'd	Tests—Cont'd
unreasonably dangerous products, § 4:209 to 4:291	risk-utility test, § 4:215 , 4:236 , 4:237
Relation back, § 4:247	scientific evidence, § 4:279
Remedial measures, § 4:263	useful life, § 4:266
Reports and reporting, § 4:265 , 4:290 Repose, statutes of, § 4:248 , 7:7	Theory of liability, generally, § 4:209 to 4:291
Requests	Time or date
admissions, § 4:288	later acquired knowledge of
production of documents, § 4:287	dangerous characteristic,
Res ipsa loquitur, § 4:213	§ 4:224
Risk	prelitigation investigation and
duty-risk analysis, § 4:214	analysis. See Prelitigation
test, risk-utility, § 4:215 , 4:236 , 4:237	investigation and analysis, above
Sample cases	statutes of limitations, § 4:246, 4:247, 7:13, 7:30
escalator accident, products liability/premises liability petition, § 17:20	unreasonably dangerous construc- tion or composition, § 4:218
gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, products	Unavoidably unsafe product, defense, § 4:256
liability petition against, § 17:19	Unreasonably dangerous products, § 4:209 to 4:291
Scene, inspection of, § 4:291	Useful life, § 4:266
Scientific evidence, § 4:277 to 4:291	Wages or compensation
Sealed containers, defense, § 4:245	impairment of earning capacity,
Sellers, § 4:210, 4:237	§ 4:270
Solidary liability, § 4:233	lost income, § 4:271
Sophisticated user, § 4:223 , 4:251	Warnings
Special immunity, § 4:237	defense, § 4:230
Standards	duty to warn, § 4:221 to 4:223
compliance with standards, defense, § 4:249	inadequate warning, § 4:221 to 4:226, 4:230
industry standards, § 4:264	read warning, failure to, § 4:257
prelitigation investigation and	required or not, § 4:222, 4:223
analysis, § 3:88 to 3:90	Warranties, nonconformity to express
State of the art, § 4:239, 4:264	warranty, § 4:227, 4:228
Statutes, § 4:209 to 4:291	Witnesses
Statutes of limitations, § 4:246, 4:247, 7:13, 7:30	experts and expert witnesses, § 3:98, 4:277 to 4:291,
Statutes of repose, § 4:248 , 7:7	12:157
Successor liability, § 4:234	investigation and development of
Sufficiency. See Adequacy or inadequacy, above	factual evidence, § 4:265
Tests	PROFESSIONALS
elements of proof and test, § 4:214 to 4:217	Expert witnesses, professional mal- practice cases, § 3:98, 12:156

PROFESSIONALS—Cont'd

Health care. See index heading
HEALTH CARE PROVIDERS AND
PROFESSIONALS

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, investigation by professional investigators, § 3:22 to 3:28

Settlement and compromise, effective settlement negotiations, § 6:73

Statutes of repose, professional insurance agent, § 7:6

PROFITS

Damages, lost profits as evidence, § 5:65

PROMISOR

Challenging pleadings, defenses of promisor, § 7:297

PROMPTNESS

Damages, failure to obtain prompt treatment, § 5:51

PROOF

See index heading EVIDENCE

PROPERTY

Assets. See index heading Assets

Damage to property. See index heading Property Damage

Destruction. See index heading Destruction of Property

Discovery, property inspection, § 8:183 to 8:189

Interest. See index heading Interest in Property or Subject Matter

Personal property. See index heading Personal Property

Real property. See index heading REAL PROPERTY

PROPERTY DAMAGE

Conversion, § 4:172

Damages. See index heading Damages

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, information to elicit by witness statement. § 3:63

PRO-RATA SHARE

Attorney-client relationship, premature attorney discharge or withdrawal and several quantum meruit claims, § 2:142 Collecting the judgment, § 16:34

PROSPECTIVE MATTERS

See index heading Future Matters

PROTECTION

See index heading Negligence

PROTECTIVE ORDERS

See index heading Discovery

PROVOCATION

See index heading Assault and Battery

PROXIMATE CAUSE

Comparative fault, § 7:306
Prima facie case, § 12:31
Products liability, § 4:213, 4:214,
4:217

PSYCHIATRIC CARE PROFESSIONALS

Negligence, § 4:35, 4:36

PSYCHOLOGICAL DISTRESS

Expert witnesses, § 12:167

PSYCHOTHERAPIST

Negligence, limited duty to protect victims from threats of physical violence from patient of psychotherapist, § 4:36

PUBLIC HAZARDS

Discovery, protective orders, § 8:229

PUBLICITY

Selecting the jury, § 11:56

PUBLIC OFFICER OR ENTITY

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:45

PUBLIC POLICY

Settlement and compromise, § 6:3

PUBLIC UTILITIES

Negligence, § 4:58

ally, above

PUFFING PUNITIVE DAMAGES—Cont'd Products liability, defense, § 4:255 Remittitur, § 5:170, 5:171 Selecting the jury, preconceived view PUNITIVE DAMAGES on propriety of punitive dam-General treatment, § 5:156 to 5:176 ages, § 11:66 Additur, § 5:170, 5:172 Solidary obligations, § 5:161 Amendment of complaint, § 5:166 PURPOSE OR PURPOSES Amount, § 5:170 to 5:176 Challenging pleadings, functions of Appellate review, § 5:176 exceptions, § 7:280 to 7:284 Assault, § 4:109 Cross-examination, § 12:145 Challenging claim, § 5:165 Discovery, § 8:1 to 8:3 Circumstances warranting award, Expert witnesses, initial meeting, § 5:174 § 3:136 Conflict of laws, § 5:162 Joinder of parties, § 7:89 Constitutionality, § 5:169 Jury view, § 12:231 to 12:233 Discovery, § 5:167 Objections to evidence, admissibility Evidentiary showing for claim, for certain purposes, § 12:93 § 5:164 Opening statements, § 11:87, 11:88 Exceptions to rule against punitive Prelitigation investigations and analydamages, § 5:158 sis. See index heading Prelitiga-Factors considered, § 5:175 TION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS Instructions to jury, § 5:168 Punitive damages. See index heading Insurance policy exclusion, § 5:160 PUNITIVE DAMAGES Jury instructions, § 5:168 Real or demonstrative evidence. Nature and purpose of punitive damusing diagrams, models, maps ages and blackboard sketches. general treatment, § 5:163 to § 12:216 5:172 Service of process and papers, amendment of complaint, § 5:166 ulterior purpose, § 7:276 challenging claim, § 5:165 Settlement, concluding at in-court discovery, § 5:167 conference, § 6:167 evidentiary showing for claim, § 5:164 PUTATIVE SPOUSE Not recognized, generally Independent damages claims, § 5:181 general treatment, § 5:156 to **OUALIFICATION** 5:162 conflict of laws, § 5:162 Appeal or review, qualifications of denial except in specific cases, expert, § 15:61 § 5:157 Expert witnesses, § 3:119 to 3:121, 12:170 to 12:175, 15:61 exceptions, § 5:158 insurance policy exclusion, Medical malpractice, referral of patient to qualified physician or § 5:160 specialist, § 4:313 preclusion, § 5:159 solidary obligations, § 5:161 **OUANTITY** Preclusion, § 5:159 See index heading Amount Purpose. See Nature and purpose of **OUANTUM MERUIT** punitive damages, above Refusal. See Not recognized, gener-See index heading Attorney-Client RELATIONSHIP

QUASI-DELICTUAL ACTIONS Conflict of laws, § 7:146, 7:147

QUASI IN REM JURISDICTION

General treatment, § 7:134 to 7:136

QUESTIONS OF LAW OR FACT

Appeal or review, § 15:53, 15:54
Directed verdict, absence of disputed question of fact, § 12:47 to 12:49

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:34

Mixed questions of law and fact. See index heading Mixed Questions of Law and Fact

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Submitting the case, § 13:1 to 13:4

QUOTIENT VERDICT

General treatment, § 13:88

RAILROADS

Damages, petition for in auto/train collision case, § 17:30

Exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:37

First supplemental petition, auto-train collision, § 17:32

Interrogatories, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant railroad company, § 17:33

Production of documents, plaintiff's request for production of documents to defendant railroad company, § 17:34

Wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision petition, § 17:35, 17:36

RAPPORT

Opening statements, § 11:88

RATE OR RATES

Damages, rates of earnings, § 5:82 Interest on money. See index heading Interest on Money

RATIFICATION

Conversion, § **4:170**

READING

Attorney-client relationship, need for reading of employment agreement by client, § 2:108, 2:109

Products liability, failure to read

warning, § **4:257**

REALISTIC EXPECTATIONS

Attorney-client relationship, § 2:178 to 2:191

Damages, § 5:91

REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE

General treatment, § 12:187 to 12:230

Admissibility, results of tests and experiments, § 12:220, 12:221

Automobiles, § 12:198, 12:200, 12:228

Blackboard sketches, § 12:215 to 12:217

Computer simulation of accident, § 12:225

Damages, § 5:109

Day in the life video, § 12:202 to 12:206

Defense, videotapes to show capabilities, § 12:203

Diagrams, § 12:215 to 12:217

Discretion of court, § 12:209 to 12:212, 12:224

Excessive number, photographs and videos, § 12:210

Exhibits, § 12:187 to 12:193

Experiments. See Tests and experiments, below

Foundation

diagrams, models, maps and blackboard sketches, § 12:217

exhibits, § 12:192

photographs and videotapes, § 12:208

results of tests and experiments, § 12:221

x-rays, § 12:214

Gruesome nature of injuries, § 12:211, 12:212

Hearing ability, § 12:229

REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE REAL OR DEMONSTRATIVE EVIDENCE—Cont'd **EVIDENCE—Cont'd** Impeachment, day in the life or Tests and experiments surveillance videos, § 12:206 gruesome nature of injuries, In-court demonstrations, § 12:222 to § 12:212 12:224 results of tests and experiments, Maps, § 12:215 to 12:217 use of, § 12:219 to 12:230 Videotapes. See Photographs and Mechanical defect regarding vehicle, § 12:228 videotapes, above Visibility, § 12:229 Models, § 12:215 to 12:217 Weather conditions, records of, Photographs and videotapes § 12:218 general treatment, § 12:194 to Witnesses, day in the life or surveil-12:212 lance videos, § 12:205, 12:206 automobiles, § 12:198, 12:200 X-rays, § 12:213, 12:214 day in the life video, § 12:202 to 12:206 REAL PARTY IN INTEREST discretion of trial judge, § 12:209 General treatment, § 7:60, 7:61 to 12:212 REAL PROPERTY excessive number, § 12:210 Discovery, entry on land, § 8:9 foundation for use, § 12:208 Premises liability, § **4:181 to 4:190** gruesome nature of injuries, § 12:211, 12:212 REBUTTAL injuries, § 12:197 Conformity to standard of care, establishment of, § 12:57 premises liability, § 12:201 scene of accident, § 12:199 Danger or dangerous conditions, obvious danger, § 12:56 staged photographs, § 12:207 Evidence, generally, § 12:53 to 12:60 surveillance video, § 12:202 to Lack of duty, establishment of, 12:206 § 12:54 to 12:56 Premises liability cases, § 12:201 Malingering, § 12:60 Pretrial practice and procedure, col-Mitigation of damages, § 12:58 to lection of real evidence, 12:60 § 10:118 Obvious danger, § 12:56 Products liability, § 12:227, 12:228 Pre-existing condition, § 12:59 Purpose, using diagrams, models, Presumptions and inferences, § 12:18 maps and blackboard sketches, to 12:20 § 12:216 Sample cases, two accidents produc-Records and recordings ing soft tissue injuries, § 17:5 tape recordings, § 12:195 Trespasser, § 12:55 weather conditions, records of, § 12:218 RECKLESSNESS Results of tests and experiments, use Intentional infliction of emotional of, § 12:219 to 12:230 distress, § 4:142, 4:150 Scene of accident, § 12:199 RECONSTRUCTION OF Slip-and-fall cases, § 12:230 ACCIDENTS Staged photographs, § 12:207 Expert witnesses, § 3:101, 12:158 Surveillance video, § 12:202 to RECONVENTIONAL DEMANDS 12:206 Tape recordings, § 12:195 Pleadings, § 7:235 to 7:241

RECORDS AND RECORDINGS

Appeal or review. See index heading Appeal or Review

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:70

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Evidence

excluded evidence, § 12:102 to 12:107

preservation of record, presentation of evidence, § 12:89

Medical records or reports. See index heading Medical Records or Reports

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading Real or Demonstrative Evidence

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Tape recordings. See index heading Tape Recordings

RECREATIONAL PROPERTY

Premises liability, § 4:196

RECREATIONAL VEHICLES Products liability, § 4:276

RECROSS EXAMINATION

Discovery, **§ 8:161**

RECURRING ILLNESS OR INJURY

Damages, § 5:131

RECUSAL

Disqualification of assigned trial judge, § 11:27, 11:34 to 11:37

REDIRECT EXAMINATION

Discovery, § 8:161 Scope of, § 12:140

REDUCTION OR DECREASE

Attorney-client relationship, failure to obtain medical care and reduction of damages, § 2:168

Damages, reduction for expenses paid by collateral sources, § 5:54

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, reduction of verdict, § 15:43 to 15:45

Settlement and compromise, § 6:6

REFERENCE

Pleadings, adoption by reference, § 7:155

REFERRALS

Alternative upon evaluation of case, referral as, § 2:66

Competency and case referral, § 2:76 to 2:78

Considerations when case referred, § 2:6 to 2:9

Fee sharing, consent of client for fee sharing with attorney from different firm, § 2:78

Initial client contact and interview.

See index heading Initial CLIENT
CONTACT AND INTERVIEW

Medical malpractice, referral of patient to qualified physician or specialist, § 4:313

Parties, referring physician, § 7:87

REFORMATION

Settlement and compromise, reformation of release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, § 6:162

REFRESHING RECOLLECTION

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:113

REFUSAL OR DENIAL

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

REFUSAL OR DENIAL—Cont'd

- Collecting the judgment, refusal to appear, § 16:25
- Conversion. See index heading Conversion
- Directed verdict motion, harmless error, § 12:46 to 12:51
- Discovery. See index heading Discovery
- Instructions to jury, refusal of tendered instruction by court, § 13:56 to 13:61
- Offer of proof, refusal to permit, § 12:104
- Pleadings, denials, § 7:161, 7:233
- Punitive damages. See index heading Punitive Damages
- Verdicts, refusal of court to tender issue for special verdict, § 13:80

REGULATIONS

Negligence, existence of duty, § 4:8

REHABILITATION

Examination of witnesses, impeachment, § 12:152

REHEARING

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:76

REHEARSING TESTIMONY

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:110, 10:115

REIMBURSEMENT

Attorney-client relationship, reimbursement of medical expenses from insurance carrier or other sources, § 2:171

Damages. See index heading Damages

REJECTION

See index heading Acceptance or Rejection

RELATION BACK

Filing suit, relation back of amendments, § 7:54

Products liability, § 4:247

RELATIVES

See index heading Family and Relatives

RELEASE

See index heading Discharge or Release

RELEVANCY

Admissibility of evidence, § 12:67
Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

- Codes, deviation from, evidence, § 12:80
- Collateral source rule, evidence, § 12:85
- Compliance with industrial safety standards, evidence, § 12:81 to 12:83
- Conditionally relevant evidence, § 12:71
- Conditions subsequent, evidence, § 12:73 to 12:76
- Custom, evidence, § 12:75, 12:78
 Damages, relevance of work history, § 5:83
- Deviation from government or industry codes, evidence, § 12:80
- Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Evidence

admissibility, § 12:67
codes, deviation from, § 12:80
collateral source rule, § 12:85
compliance with industrial safety
standards, § 12:81 to 12:83
conditionally relevant evidence,
§ 12:71

conditions, subsequent, § 12:73 to 12:76

custom, § 12:75, 12:78

deviation from government or industry codes, § 12:80

exclusion of relevant evidence, § 12:67

existence of insurance, § 12:84, 12:85

feasibility, § 12:76

RELEVANCY—Cont'd

Evidence—Cont'd

government codes, deviation from, § 12:80

government reports, compliance with industrial safety standards, § 12:83

industry codes or standards, § 12:80 to 12:83

law of evidence, § 12:69

medical records, § 12:87

methods of practice, customary, § 12:78

offer of compromise, § 12:86 pattern, § 12:75

preliminary determination by court, § 12:70, 12:71

presentation of evidence, § 12:66 to 12:87

repairs, subsequent, § 12:73 to 12:76

reports, government reports, § 12:83

safety standards, compliance with industrial, § 12:81 to 12:83

similar accidents, § 12:77

standards, compliance with industrial safety standards, § 12:81 to 12:83

strict liability, § 12:74

subsequent conditions or repairs,

§ 12:73 to 12:76

violation of statute, § 12:79

Exclusion of relevant evidence, § 12:67

Existence of insurance, evidence, § 12:84, 12:85

Feasibility, evidence, § 12:76

Government codes, deviation from, evidence, § 12:80

Government reports, compliance with industrial safety standards, evidence, § 12:83

Industry codes or standards, evidence, § 12:80 to 12:83

Law of evidence, § 12:69

Medical records, evidence, § 12:87

Methods of practice, customary, evidence, § 12:78

RELEVANCY—Cont'd

Negligence and standard of care, custom and practice in relevant community, § 4:55

Offer of compromise, evidence, § 12:86

Pattern, evidence, § 12:75

Preliminary determination by court, evidence, § 12:70, 12:71

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitiga-TION INVESTIGATION AND ANALYSIS

Presentation of evidence, § 12:66 to 12:87

Repairs, subsequent, evidence, § 12:73 to 12:76

Reports, evidence, § 12:83

Safety standards, compliance with industrial, evidence, § 12:81 to 12:83

Settlement value, relevant factors affecting, § 6:22 to 6:35

Similar accidents, evidence, § 12:77

Standards, compliance with industrial safety standards, evidence,

§ 12:81 to 12:83

Strict liability, evidence, § 12:74

Subsequent conditions or repairs, evidence, § 12:73 to 12:76

Violation of statute, evidence, § 12:79

REMARRIAGE

Independent damages claims, § 5:205

REMITTITUR

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 15:43 to 15:45 Punitive damages, § 5:170, 5:171

Verdict, § 13:94, 13:95

RENDITION OF VERDICT

Presence of counsel, § 13:84

RENVOI

Conflict of laws, § 7:144

REPAIR

See index heading Maintenance or REPAIR

REPLY

Pleadings, § 7:234

REPORTS AND REPORTING

- Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship
- Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY
- Expert witnesses, news reports and location and selection of experts, § 3:115
- Initial client contact and interview.

 See index heading Initial Client
 Contact and Interview
- Medical records or reports. See index heading Medical Records or Reports
- Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis
- Products liability, § 4:265, 4:290
- Relevancy of evidence, government reports, § 12:83
- Settlement and compromise, effective settlement negotiations, § 6:52

REPOSE, STATUTES OF

See index heading Statutes of Repose

REPRESENTATIVES

- Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, representation by attorney at hearing, § 9:52
- Parties, necessity of indicating status as representative, § 7:63
- Pleadings, persons acting in representative capacity, § 7:205
- Service of process and papers, § 7:256 to 7:258
- Settlement and compromise, negotiations with insurance claims representative, § 6:48 to 6:81

REPUTATION

Settlement and compromise, reputation of attorneys, § 6:34

REQUESTS

Discovery. See index heading
DISCOVERY

REQUESTS—Cont'd

- Examination of witnesses, exclusion of witnesses, § 12:120, 12:121
- Instructions to jury, § 13:37 to 13:71
- Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, request for remittitur or reduction of verdict, § 15:43 to 15:45

Jury view, § 12:231 to 12:233

- Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY
- Selecting the jury, excusal of juror and alternate substituted, § 11:81 to 11:83
- Service of process and papers, time for request, § 7:245
- Settlement and compromise, dismissal, § 6:164, 6:165
- Verdicts. See index heading VERDICTS

RESCUE AND RESCUERS

- Burden of proof, rescue as negating comparative fault, § 12:16
- Negligence. See index heading Negligence

RESEARCH

- Attorney-client relationship, legal research file in complex case, § 2:207
- Prelitigation investigation and analysis, research product history, § 3:75 to 3:79
- Pretrial practice and procedure, legal research, § 10:12

RESERVES PLACED ON CLAIM

Settlement and compromise, § 6:17

RESERVOIRS

Premises liability, attractive nuisance, **§ 4:189**

RESIDENTS OR NONRESIDENTS

- Discovery, resident or nonresident witnesses, § 8:129, 8:130, 8:138
- Jurisdiction. See index heading Juris-DICTION
- Service of process and papers. See index heading Service of Process and Papers

RES IPSA LOQUITUR

Instructions to jury, § 13:52
Presumptions and inferences, § 12:21
Prima facie case, § 12:33
Products liability, § 4:213

RES JUDICATA

Default and default judgment, § 7:316

RESPONSE OR RESPONSES

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Initial client contact, § 2:10 to 2:21

Pleadings, responsive, § 7:164

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Summary judgment. See index heading Summary Judgment

RESTRAINING ORDER

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, product liability investigations, § 3:72

RESTRAINT OF PERSON OR PROPERTY

False imprisonment, § 4:132

RESTRICTIONS

See index heading Limitations or Restrictions

RESUMPTION

Deposition, § 8:150

RETAINED OR RETAINING

Expert witnesses, § 3:131 to 3:134 Initial client contact and interview, considerations when retained for defense of party, § 2:4

RETIREMENT OF JURY

Settlement and compromise, § 6:96

RETURN

Attorney-client relationship, when to return to work, § 2:176

RETURN—Cont'd

Discovery, irregularities in completion and return of deposition, § 8:171

Service of process and papers, § 7:250

REVIEW

See index heading Appeal or Review

RISKS

Appeal or review, risk of harm as unreasonable, § 15:59

Arbitration and mediation, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:20

Medical malpractice, informed consent, § 4:320

Negligence, duty-risk analysis, **§ 4:2**, **4:6**, **4:13**

Prima facie case, duty risk causation, § 12:32

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Unreasonable risk of harm. See index heading Unreasonable Risk of Harm

ROADS

See index heading Highways and Streets

ROLE

Attorney-client relationship, advising client as to role of counsel, § 2:183

Submitting the case, role of court and jury, § 13:1 to 13:6

RULES OF COURT

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:11, 9:12

Pretrial practice and procedure, becoming familiar with local rules, § 10:1, 10:2

RULINGS

Pleadings, § 7:170

RUNNING OF STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

See index heading Statute of Limitations

SAFETY STANDARDS

Relevancy of evidence, compliance with industrial safety standards, § 12:81 to 12:83

SAMPLE CASES

General treatment, § 17:1 to 17:53 Amendments

second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:26

third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:27

Answers

auto/train collision, answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, § 17:36

medical negligence case, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, § 17:12

Appeal or review

diagnosis failure, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel, § 17:9

Appointments. See Tutorship, below Automobiles

answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:36

design defects. See Design defects, below

exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:37

first supplemental petition, autotrain collision, § 17:32

injunctions, petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, § 17:23

insurance, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd

Automobiles—Cont'd company, § 17:3

jury charges in automobile accident lawsuit, request for, § 17:52

pedestrian/police car collision. See Pedestrian/police car collision, below

petitions

auto accident, petition for damages, § 17:1

railroads. See Railroads, below second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:26

summary judgment, motion for partial summary judgment in automobile accident case, § 17:53

third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:27

Benefit of minor, trust created for, § 17:42

Children or minors

judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, § 17:45

order authorizing deposit of minor's property in trust, § 17:43

orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:39

petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:38

petition to place minor's property in trust, § 17:41

settlement, petition for authority to settle minor's claim, § 17:44

trust created for benefit of minor, § 17:42

Class action, petition for recovery of damages caused by explosion, § 17:6

Complaint for medical malpractice, § 17:9

Concursus

answer to petition, § 17:51 petition for, § 17:50

Cross-examination of adverse medical witness, § 17:17, 17:18

Curator on behalf of interdict, settlement agreement, § 17:46

Damages

answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:36

auto accident, petition for damages, § 17:1

auto/train collision, petition for damages, § 17:30

class action petition, recovery of damages caused by explosion, § 17:6

design defect suit, petition for damages in auto accident/ highway design defect suit, § 17:25

exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:37

slip and fall in supermarket, petition for damages, § 17:2

Deposition examination of adverse medical expert with reference to authoritative text, § 17:16

Design defects

interrogatories requested by plaintiff, auto accident/highway design defect, § 17:29

petition for damages in auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:25

production requested by plaintiff, auto accident/highway design defect, § 17:28

second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:26

third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:27

Diagnosis failure, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel, § 17:9

Direct examination expert witness, direct examination

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd

Direct examination—Cont'd of medical expert with reference to authoritative medical text, § 17:15

medical negligence case, direct examination of plaintiff in, § 17:14

Escalator accident

interrogatories, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, § 17:21

products liability/premises liability petition, escalator accident, § 17:20

Evidence

order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, § 17:24

petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, § 17:23

Exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:37

Expert witnesses

deposition examination of adverse medical expert with reference to authoritative text, § 17:16

direct examination of medical expert with reference to authoritative medical text, § 17:15

Explosions and explosives

class action petition, recovery of damages caused by explosion, § 17:6

interrogatories, plant explosion case, § 17:8

production of documents, plant explosion case, § 17:7

First supplemental petition, auto-train collision, § 17:32

Highways and streets. See Design defects, above

Hospitals

interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, § 17:12

Hospitals—Cont'd

request for production of documents by hospital defendant, § 17:13

Injunctions, petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, § 17:23

Insurance, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance company, § 17:3

Interrogatories

auto accident/highway design defect, plaintiff's request for interrogatories, § 17:29

auto insurance, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant auto insurance company, § 17:3

escalator accident, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, § 17:21

medical negligence, § 17:10, 17:12 plant explosion case, § 17:8

railroads, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant railroad company, § 17:33

Judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, § 17:45

Jury charges in automobile accident lawsuit, request for, § 17:52

Jury order, § 17:31

Letters

tutorship, § 17:40

Malpractice, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel for diagnosis failure. § 17:9

Managers and management interdict, petition for authority to

manage settlement funds on behalf of, § 17:48

planned management of settlement, order authorizing, § 17:49

Manufacturers and manufacturing, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, § 17:19

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd

Medical malpractice, complaint for medical malpractice and request for medical review panel, § 17:9

Medical negligence case

answers, plaintiff request for interrogatories to be answered by hospital defendant, § 17:12

direct examination of plaintiff in, § 17:14

interrogatories, § 17:10, 17:12 production of documents, § 17:11, 17:13

Medical witness, cross-examination of adverse medical witness with reference to authoritative text, § 17:17

Negligence. See Medical negligence case, above

Operator of building, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, § 17:21

Orders

appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:39

deposit of minor's property in trust, order authorizing, \$ 17:43

jury order, § **17:31**

petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, § 17:23

planned management of settlement, order authorizing, § 17:49

preservation of evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, § 17:24

Organizations, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and, § 17:19

Pedestrian/police car collision

order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, § 17:24

petition for wrongful death and survival action, pedestrianpolice car collision, § 17:22

Petitions

- amendments. See Amendments, above
- answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:36
- appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:38
- auto accident, petition for damages, § 17:1
- auto/train collision, petition for damages, § 17:30
- children or minors, petition to place minor's property in trust, § 17:41
- class action petition, recovery of damages caused by explosion, § 17:6
- design defect suit, petition for damages in auto accident/ highway design defect suit, § 17:25
- exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:37
- first supplemental petition, autotrain collision, § 17:32
- injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, § 17:23
- pedestrian-police car collision, petition for wrongful death and survival action, § 17:22
- preservation of evidence in automobile collision case, petition for injunction and order for, § 17:23
- property of minor to be placed in trust, § 17:41
- railroads. See Railroads, below second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:26

settlement

authority to manage settlement funds, petition for, § 17:48 minor's claim, petition for authority, § 17:44

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd

Petitions—Cont'd

- slip and fall in supermarket, petition for damages, § 17:2
- third amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:27
- wrongful death and survival action. See Wrongful death and survival action, below
- Planned management of settlement, order authorizing, § 17:49
- Plant explosion case, § 17:7, 17:8 Police cars
 - order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, § 17:24
 - petition for wrongful death and survival action, pedestrianpolice car collision, § 17:22
- Premises liability petition, escalator accident, § 17:20

Preservation of evidence

- order to preserve evidence in pedestrian/police car collision, § 17:24
- petition for injunction and order to preserve evidence in automobile collision case, § 17:23
- Production of documents or things auto accident/highway design defect, production requested by plaintiff, § 17:28
 - medical negligence, § 17:11, 17:13
 - plant explosion case, § 17:7
 - railroad, company, plaintiff's request for production of documents to defendant, § 17:34

Products liability

- escalator accident, products liability/premises liability petition, § 17:20
- gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, products liability petition against, § 17:19
- Progress of a personal injury case, § 1:17

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd Railroads damages, petition for in auto/train collision case, § 17:30 exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:37 first supplemental petition, autotrain collision, § 17:32 interrogatories, plaintiff interrogatories to defendant railroad company, § 17:33 production of documents, plaintiff's request for production of documents to defendant railroad company, § 17:34 wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision petition, § 17:35, 17:36 Rebuttal, two accidents producing soft tissue injuries, § 17:5 Release, § 17:47 Second amending petition, auto accident/highway design defect suit, § 17:26 Settlement curator on behalf of interdict, settlement agreement, § 17:46 interdict, petition for authority to manage settlement funds on behalf of, § 17:48 judgment authorizing settlement of minor's claim, § 17:45 petition for authority to settle minor's claim, § 17:44 planned management of settle-

ment, order authorizing, § 17:49 Slip and fall, petition for damages, § 17:2 Soft tissue injuries rebuttal, two accidents producing soft tissue injuries, § 17:5 summation by plaintiff, two accidents producing soft tissue damages, § 17:4 Summary judgment, motion for partial summary judgment in

petition to place minor's property in trust, § 17:41 **Tutorship** appointments orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:39 petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:38 letters of tutorship, § 17:40 orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:39 petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:38 Weapons and firearms, products liability petition against gun manufacturers, retailers and organizations, § 17:19 Wrongful death and survival answer to petition for wrongful death and survival damages, auto/train collision, § 17:36 exceptions to plaintiff's petition for wrongful death and surlision, § 17:37

SAMPLE CASES—Cont'd

Summation by plaintiff, two

damages, § 17:4

collision, § 17:32

suit, § 17:27

§ 17:21

Trusts and trustees

§ 17:42

§ 17:43

Third amending petition, auto

Title and ownership, escalator

Trains. See Railroads, above

§ 17:53

automobile accident case,

Supplemental petitions, auto-train

accidents producing soft tissue

accident/highway design defect

accident, plaintiff's interrogato-

ries and request for production

to building owner and operator,

benefit of minor, trust created for,

minor's property in trust,

order authorizing deposit of

Wrongful death and survival
—Cont'd

petition

auto/train collision, § 17:35 pedestrian-police car collision, § 17:22

railroads, damages for auto/train collision petition, § 17:35, 17:36

SANCTIONS OR PENALTIES

Discovery, enforcement of discovery rights, § 8:243 to 8:260

Evaluation of the case, risk of sanctions for pursuing meritless case, § 2:58

Pleadings, § 7:187 to 7:190

Pretrial practice and procedure, frivolous claims, § 10:37

Settlement and compromise, penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand, § 6:111 to 6:116

SATISFACTION OF JUDGMENT

Collecting the judgment. See index heading Collecting the Judgment

Evaluation of the case, § 2:71 Settlement and compromise, § 6:98

SAVINGS

Arbitration and mediation, tactical considerations and preparation, § 9:18, 9:22

SCALE LOCATION SURVEY OF SCENE OF ACCIDENT

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, § 3:34

SCANDALOUS MATERIAL

Pleadings, § 7:190

SCENE OF ACCIDENT

Jury view, § 12:231

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Pretrial practice and procedure, scene of accident diagrams, § 10:121

SCENE OF ACCIDENT—Cont'd

Products liability, inspection of scene, § 4:291

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:199

SCHEDULES

See index heading Lists or Schedules

SCHOOLS AND EDUCATION

Attorney-client relationship, educating client about litigation,
§ 2:227

Expert witnesses. See index heading Expert Witnesses

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Selecting the jury, educational background, § 11:55

SCIENCE AND SCIENTIFIC MATTERS

Expert witnesses. See index heading Expert Witnesses

Products liability, scientific evidence, § 4:277 to 4:291

SEALED

Containers, products liability, § 4:245
Instruments. See index heading
DISCOVERY

SECRETARY OF STATE

Service of process and papers, corporations, § 7:264, 7:265

SEIZURE

Collecting the judgment, seizure as wrongful or improper, § 16:28

SELECTING THE JURY

General treatment, § 11:39 to 11:84 Acquaintance with party or witness,

§ 11:58

Addressing the panel, § 11:49 to 11:51

Alternate substituted, § 11:81 to 11:83

Areas of inquiry, voir dire, § 11:52 to 11:68

Attorneys, voir dire by, § 11:47 Burden of proof, § 11:42, 11:68

SELECTING THE JURY—Cont'd	SELECTING THE JURY—Cont'd		
Cause, challenges for, § 11:70 to	Parties		
11:73	acquaintance of juror with party,		
Challenges	§ 11:58		
cause, § 11:70 to 11:73	voir dire by party, § 11:47		
peremptory challenges, § 11:74 to 11:80	Patient of same doctor or hospital, \$ 11:62		
Competency of juror, § 11:53, 11:54	Pending matters, similar suit pending,		
Consultants, use of jury consultant,	§ 11:65		
§ 11:79, 11:80	Peremptory challenges, § 11:74 to		
Corporate defendants, "deep pockets," § 11:67	11:80		
Cross-section, right to, § 11:41, 11:42	Physicians, patient of same doctor or hospital, § 11:62		
Damages. See index heading Dam-	Pitfalls to avoid, § 11:45		
AGES	Post-acceptance challenges for cause,		
"Deep pockets" of corporate	§ 11:73		
defendants or insurance	Preconceived view on propriety of		
companies, belief of, § 11:67	punitive damages, § 11:66		
Description of case, § 11:51 Discretion of court, § 11:54	Premises, familiarity with, § 11:61		
Educational background, § 11:55	Prior contacts or prejudices, § 11:57		
Employment by insurance	to 11:67		
companies, § 11:63	Procedure, generally, § 11:44, 11:45		
Evidence, burden of proof, § 11:42,	Publicity about case, § 11:56		
11:68	Punitive damages, preconceived view on propriety of, § 11:66		
Excusal of juror requested, § 11:81 to	Regulation of manner by court, voir		
11:83	dire, § 11:48		
Exercise cause challenges, § 11:72	Request for excusal of juror and		
peremptory challenges, § 11:78	alternate substituted, § 11:81 to		
Grounds	11:83		
challenges for cause, § 11:71	Same or similar		
excusal of juror and alternate	accident or injury, § 11:64		
substituted, § 11:82	patient of same doctor or hospital, § 11:62		
Hospital, patient of same, § 11:62	pending matters, similar suit pend-		
Insurance companies	ing, § 11:65		
"deep pockets," § 11:67 work for, § 11:63	service on similar case, § 11:59		
Introducing self and client, § 11:50	use of same or similar product,		
Late juror, § 11:84	§ 11:60		
Less than twelve, stipulation of jury	Service on similar case, § 11:59		
of, § 11:39 to 11:42	Six jurors, § 11:76		
Manner, regulation by court, § 11:48	Sleeping, excusal of juror, § 11:83		
Number of peremptory challenges, § 11:77	Stipulation of jury of less than twelve, § 11:39 to 11:42		
Objections to improper questions, § 11:69	Substitution with alternate, § 11:81 to 11:83		
Pain and suffering, damages for,	Technical background, § 11:55		
§ 11:66	Twelve jurors, § 11:77		

SELECTING THE JURY—Cont'd SELECTING THE JURY—Cont'd Voir dire Voir dire—Cont'd general treatment, § 11:43 to 11:69 prior contacts or prejudices accident or injury, similar, § 11:64 -Cont'd acquaintance with party or witness, familiarity with premises, § 11:61 § 11:58 insurance company, work for, addressing panel, § 11:49 to 11:51 § 11:63 areas of inquiry patient of same doctor or general treatment, § 11:52 to hospital, § 11:62 11:68 pending suit, similar, § 11:65 competency of juror, § 11:53, preconceived views, § 11:66 11:54 service in similar case, § 11:59 educational or technical background, § 11:55 use of same or similar product, § 11:60 publicity of case, § 11:56 procedure, generally, § 11:44, attorney-client relationship, setting 11:45 up file for thoughts as to voir dire, § 2:215 publicity of case, § 11:56 attorneys, voir dire by, § 11:47 regulation of manner by court, burden of proof, understanding, § 11:48 § 11:68 service in similar case, § 11:59 competency of juror, § 11:53, technical background, § 11:55 11:54 use of same or similar product, court § 11:60 regulation of voir dire, § 11:48 Witnesses, acquaintance with, § 11:58 voir dire by, § 11:46 description of case, § 11:51 **SELECTION** educational background, § 11:55 Attorney-client relationship, selection familiarity with premises, § 11:61 of physician, § 2:173 insurance company, work for, Discovery. See index heading § 11:63 DISCOVERY introducing self and client, § 11:50 Expert witnesses, § 3:105 to 3:127 objections to improper questions, Jury. See index heading Selecting the § 11:69 JURY parties, voir dire by, § 11:47 Mediator, § 9:82 to 9:84 patient of same doctor or hospital, **SELF-CONFIDENCE** § 11:62 Opening statements, manifestation of preconceived views, § 11:66 self-confidence, § 11:110 pretrial practice and procedure, voir dire proposed, § 10:132 **SELF-DEFENSE** prior contacts or prejudices Battery, § **4:121** general treatment, § 11:57 to **SELF-EMPLOYMENT** 11:67 Damages, § 5:64 to 5:66 accident or injury, similar, § 11:64 **SELF-INCRIMINATION** acquaintance with party or wit-Discovery, § **8:242** ness, § 11:58 **SELLERS** "deep pockets," beliefs concerning, § 11:67 Parties, § 7:78, 7:82

SELLERS—Cont'd

Products liability, § 4:210, 4:237

SEMINARS

Expert witnesses, location and selection through seminar exhibitors, § 3:116

SEPARATE TRIALS

General treatment, § 11:20, 11:23 to 11:25

Insurance coverage, § 11:25 Jury trial, § 11:24 Pleadings, § 7:181

SEQUENCE OR ORDER

See index heading Order or Sequence

SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS

General treatment, § 7:244 to 7:276 Abuse of process, § 7:274 to 7:276 Attorney, service on, § 7:257 Banks, service on, § 7:266 Business, service at place of, § 7:253 Citations

general treatment, § 7:244 to 7:276

third-party practice, § 7:102 Collecting the judgment, § 16:22 Corporations, service on, § 7:262 to 7:267

Costs of actions, § 14:19
Death of nonresident before service,
§ 7:269

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Doctor, service on, § 7:259 Domiciliary service, § 7:255

Filing suit, generally, § 7:244 to 7:276

Foreign corporations, § 7:263, 7:265 Form of citation including petition, § 7:246

Governmental entities, service on, § 7:261

Insufficiency of service or citation, claim of, § 7:249

Insurance companies, service on, § 7:267

SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS—Cont'd

Jurisdiction, nonresident service, § 7:132, 7:133

Location. See Place or location, below

Methods of effecting service, § 7:251 to 7:273

Multiple defendants, § 7:258

Natural persons, service on, § 7:252 to 7:254

Negligent operation of automobile, service on nonresidents to recover for, § 7:268, 7:269

Nonresidents

general treatment, § 7:268 to 7:273

death of nonresident before service, § 7:269

inability to serve, § 7:273

jurisdiction, § 7:132, 7:133

watercraft, service regarding operation of by nonresident, § 7:270

Parties, service of citation and pleadings, § 7:102

Person who may make service, § 7:247

Petitions, form of citation including, § 7:246

Place or location

general treatment, § 7:254

business, service at place of, § 7:253

Pretrial practice and procedure, service of subpoenas, § 10:100 to 10:103

Representative, service on, § 7:256 to 7:258

Return of service, § 7:250

Secretary of State, corporations, § 7:264, 7:265

Subpoenas, § 7:248, 10:100 to 10:103

Supplementary rules of service, § 7:271

Time for request of service, § 7:245 Ulterior purpose, § 7:276

SERVICE OF PROCESS AND PAPERS—Cont'd

Unincorporated associations, service on, § 7:260

Watercraft, service regarding operation of by nonresident, § 7:270

SETOFF

See index heading Settlement and Compromise

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE

General treatment, § 1:6, 6:1 to 6:184

Ability or inability

attorneys' ability, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:34

discounts, ability of opposition, § **6:46**

Acceptance

effective settlement negotiations, acceptable offer not forthcoming, § 6:79

failure to accept, § 6:112, 6:113
rejection. See Rejection, below
Account of accident by client, information not to provide carrier,
§ 6:54

Actual receipt of present value, structured settlements, § 6:139

Advantages or disadvantages

effective settlement negotiations, advantages of negotiating with defense counsel, § 6:85

potential disadvantages for claimant, structured settlements, § 6:143

structured settlements, § 6:134 to 6:142

Advice from other lawyers, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:41 to 6:46

Agreements

enforcing settlement agreements, § 6:174 to 6:178

Mary Carter agreements, § 6:184 mediation, settlement agreement, § 9:93

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd

Amount

bottom line figure, § 6:59
defendants, determining settlement
value of bodily injury claim,
§ 6:31

high-low range, § 6:60 initial demand, § 6:58 to 6:60 setoff for amount of settlement, nonsettling defendants entitled to, § 6:122, 6:123

Annuity insurer, structured settlements, § 6:144

Appeal or review

effective settlement negotiations, § 6:99, 6:100

filing appeal encouraging settlement, § 15:70

Appearance of readiness, effective settlement negotiations, § 6:69

Approval. See Consent or approval, below

Assets of defendant, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:33

Attorneys

advice from other lawyers, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:41 to 6:46

defense counsel, negotiations with after suit is filed, § 6:82 to 6:87

efficient law practice, § 6:8 ethical obligation, structured settlements, § 6:132, 6:133

fees. See Attorneys' fees, below insurance defense counsel, "inhouse" versus "independent" counsel, § 6:84

open settlement negotiations, claimant's counsel, § 6:50

reputation and ability, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:34

Attorneys' fees

concluding and enforcing the settlement, § 6:181

SETTLEMENT AND	SETTLEMENT AND		
COMPROMISE—Cont'd	COMPROMISE—Cont'd		
Attorneys' fees—Cont'd	Comparison—Cont'd		
conflict of interest regarding	indemnification, § 6:125		
attorney fees, structured settlements, § 6:147 to 6:151	taxable lump-sum settlements, § 6:140		
contingency fees, structured settle-	Compensation, § 6:107		
ments, § 6:149 to 6:151	Compliance motion, § 6:175		
structured settlements, § 6:133 Authority and authorization	Concluding the settlement, § 6:153 to 6:183		
defense counsel's authority, § 6:87	Conclusion, bad faith letter, § 6:108		
express authority of client to settle, § 6:62	Conditions imposed in offer or demand, § 6:114		
Avoidance	Conferences		
appeal risks, § 6:99 delay, § 6:5	concluding settlement at in-court conference, § 6:166 to 6:168		
mismanagement risk avoidance, structured settlements,	opportunities to settle at settlement conference, § 6:92, 6:93		
§ 6:135	Conflict of interest regarding attorney		
overstating facts, § 6:68	fees, structured settlements,		
take-it-or-leave-it demands, § 6:71	§ 6:147 to 6:151		
Bad faith	Consent judgments, § 6:155		
letter, sending, § 6:101 to 6:109	Consent or approval		
Bad faith. See Good faith, below	court's approval		
Below fair settlement value, offer, § 6:76	class action settlements, § 6:21		
Bodily injury claim, determining settlement value of, § 6:22 to	concluding and enforcing the settlement, § 6:170 to		
6:46	6:172		
Bottom line figure, § 6:59	insurer's consent, concluding and enforcing the settlement,		
Brochures, § 6:93	§ 6:154		
Burden of proof on good faith issue, § 6:128	Constructive receipt of present value, structured settlements, § 6:139		
Calculation of interest, § 6:180	Contents. See Form and content,		
Cause of action against insurer,	below		
statutes, § 6:12 Children or minors. See index head-	Contingency fees, structured settlements, § 6:149 to 6:151		
ing Children or Minors	Contracts. See Agreements, above		
Class actions, § 6:21	Contribution, good faith settlement		
Client's concerns, § 6:4 to 6:8	discharges settling defendant		
Collecting the judgment, § 16:4,	from liability for, § 6:124		
16:36	Costs and expenses		
Collection of proceeds, § 6:178	actions, effects of settlement offer,		
Comparison	§ 14:14		
information not to provide carrier, comparison of, § 6:53 to 6:56	concluding and enforcing the settlement, § 6:181		
subrogation or indemnification,	fees. See Attorneys' fees, above		
comparison of equitable subrogation rights or	insurance carrier, expenses to, § 6:15		

SETTLEMENT AND SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd COMPROMISE—Cont'd Costs and expenses—Cont'd Disadvantages. See Advantages or medical bills, bad faith letter, disadvantages, above § 6:106 Discharge or release reduction of costs, § 6:6 dismissal and release, concluding Counteroffers, § 6:74 to 6:81 and enforcing the settlement, § 6:163 Courts drafting release, concluding and class action settlements, court enforcing the settlement, approval, § 6:21 § 6:161 concluding and enforcing the execution of release, concluding settlement, § 6:166 to 6:168, 6:170 to 6:172 and enforcing the settlement, § 6:156 Credit, § 6:130 good faith settlement discharges **Damages** settling defendant from independent damages claims, liability for contribution, settlement with joint tortfea-§ 6:124 sor, § 5:207 nature of release, concluding and reports and records of damages, enforcing the settlement, effective settlement negotia-§ 6:157 to 6:160 tions, § 6:52 reformation of release, concluding Defense and enforcing the settlement, effective settlement negotiations, § 6:162 § 6:85 to 6:87 Discounts "in-house" versus "independent" ability of opposition, § 6:46 counsel, § 6:84 judge, determining settlement insurer's duty to defend, § 6:83 value of bodily injury claim, Delay. See Laches or delay, below § 6:44 Demand jurisdiction, determining settleavoidance of take-it-or-leave-it ment value of bodily injury demands, § 6:71 claim, § 6:44 conditions imposed in demand, liability, determining settlement § 6:114 value of bodily injury claim, inadmissibility of rejection of § 6:43 demand, § 6:117 time value of money, § 6:45 initial demand, effective settlement venue, determining settlement negotiations, § 6:57 to 6:63, value of bodily injury claim, 6:72 § 6:44 penalties for rejection, § 6:111 to Discovery 6:116 general treatment, § 8:35 responding to demand counterofdeposition, opportunities to settle fer, effective settlement negoat, § 6:89 tiations, § 6:74 to 6:81 opportunities to settle after specificity of demand, § 6:115 completion, § 6:91 Deposition, opportunities to settle at, Dismissal, § 6:163 to 6:165 § 6:89 Disqualification of assigned trial Determinable payments, § 6:138 judge, vigorous participation in Determining settlement value of settlement negotiations, § 11:32 bodily injury claim, § 6:22 to Drafting release, § 6:161 6:46

SETTLEMENT AND	SETTLEMENT AND
COMPROMISE—Cont'd	COMPROMISE—Cont'd
Duties	Factors—Cont'd
defend, insurer's duty to, § 6:83 ethical obligation of attorney,	motivating settlement, § 6:2 to 6:18
structured settlements, § 6:132, 6:133	Factual summary, bad faith letter, § 6:104
good faith and fair dealing, § 6:13	Fair dealing, § 6:13
Earning capacity, § 6:107	Fair settlement value, § 6:75
Economics	Feasibility of going to trial, § 6:120
factors motivating settlement,	Fees. See Attorneys' fees, below
insurance company concerns,	Filing suit
§ 6:14 to 6:17	concluding the settlement, settle-
feasibility of going to trial, § 6:120	ment reached before or after
realities of litigation, determining settlement value of bodily	complaint filed, § 6:156 to 6:168
injury claim, § 6:35	effective settlement negotiations,
Effective settlement negotiations,	§ 6:74 to 6:81
§ 6:47 to 6:130	negotiations with defense counsel
Effect of settlement, § 6:20	after suit is filed, § 6:82 to
Efficient law practice, § 6:8	6:87
Emphasis on exposure, § 6:70	Final argument, § 13:21
Empty chair argument to jury, risk of,	Final judgment motion, § 6:176
§ 6:119	Fixed payments, § 6:138
Enforcing the settlement, § 6:153 to	Focus groups, § 6:94
6:183	Form and content
Equaling fair settlement value, § 6:75	bad faith letter, contents of,
Equitable subrogation, § 6:125,	§ 6:102 to 6:108
6:126	piecemeal settlement, form of,
Ethical obligation of attorney,	§ 6:129, 6:130
structured settlements, § 6:132, 6:133	Fraud, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:26
Evaluation	Future earning capacity, § 6:107
claim evaluation methods,	Good faith
determining settlement value	burden of proof on good faith
of bodily injury claim, § 6:36	issue, § 6:128
to 6:46	discharges settling defendant from
maximum claim, § 6:42	liability for contribution,
Evidence	§ 6:124
generally, § 6:19	duty, § 6:13
discovery. See Discovery, above	limitation on piecemeal settle-
offer, § 12:86 Execution of release, § 6:156	ments, § 6:127, 6:128
Expenses. See Costs and expenses,	Guarantees, structured settlements,
above	§ 6:141
Express authority of client to settle,	High-low range, § 6:60
§ 6:62	History, medical history of claimant,
Factors	§ 6:56
affecting settlement value, § 6:22	Identification of claims representa-
to 6:35	tive, § 6:49

SETTLEMENT AND SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd COMPROMISE—Cont'd **Impact** Insurance—Cont'd bad faith letter, § 6:109 negotiations with insurance claims representative, § 6:48 to 6:81 piecemeal settlement on policy limits, determining settledefendant's rights, § 6:121 to ment value of bodily injury 6:126 claim, § 6:33 Impairment of future earning capacsavings to insurance company, ity, § 6:107 structured settlements, Inadmissibility of rejection of offer or § 6:142 demand, § 6:117 structured settlements, § 6:142, Incompetent person, concluding and 6:144 enforcing the settlement, unfair or deceptive practices, § 6:169 to 6:173 § 6:10 to 6:12 Indemnification or equitable subrogation rights, comparison of, Intentional misconduct, determining § 6:125 settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:25 Independent counsel, insurance Interest, concluding and enforcing the defense counsel, § 6:84 settlement, § 6:179 to 6:183 Independent damages claims, settle-Introduction, bad faith letter, § 6:103 ment with joint tortfeasor, Involving claimant in initial demand § 5:207 process, effective settlement Inflation negotiations, § 6:61 to 6:63 structured settlements, inflation Judge, determining settlement value risks, § 6:145 of bodily injury claim, § 6:44 verdicts, inflationary, § 6:16 Judgments In-house counsel, insurance defense counsel, § 6:84 final judgment motion, enforcing the settlement, § 6:176 Initial demand, effective settlement postjudgment, opportunities to negotiations, § 6:57 to 6:63, settle, § 6:97 to 6:99 6:72 Jurisdiction, determining settlement Injuries sustained, bad faith letter, § 6:105 value of bodily injury claim, § 6:44 Insurance Jury and jury trial annuity insurer, structured settleempty chair argument to jury, risk ments, § 6:144 of, § 6:119 cause of action against insurer, retirement of jury, § 6:96 § 6:12 verdict sheets, determining settleconcerns of insurance company, ment value of bodily injury § 6:9 to 6:18 claim, § 6:37 to 6:39 concluding and enforcing the Keep client informed, § 6:80 settlement, § 6:154, 6:160 Knowledge of details, § 6:66 defend, insurer's duty to, § 6:83 Laches or delay effective settlement negotiations. generally, § 6:48 avoidance of delay, § 6:5 expenses to insurance carrier, satisfaction of judgment delayed, § 6:98 § 6:15 "in-house" versus "independent" Letters, bad faith letter, § 6:101 to

6:109

counsel. § 6:84

SETTLEMENT AND	SETTLEMENT AND		
COMPROMISE—Cont'd Limitations	COMPROMISE—Cont'd Multiple defendant cases. See Piece-		
	meal settlements in multiple		
good faith limitation on piecemeal settlements, § 6:127, 6:128	defendant cases, below		
policy limits, determining settle-	Nature		
ment value of bodily injury	release, concluding and enforcing		
claim, § 6:33	the settlement, § 6:157 to		
tax-free periodic payments,	6:160		
structured settlements,	structured settlement, § 6:131 to		
§ 6:137 to 6:139	6:133		
Lost wages, § 6:107	Negotiations		
Lump-sum payments, structured settlements, § 6:140, 6:151	general treatment, § 6:47 to 6:130 defense counsel, negotiations with		
Malice, determining settlement value	defense counsel after suit is		
of bodily injury claim, § 6:24 to	filed, § 6:82 to 6:87		
6:26	effective settlement negotiations,		
Malpractice	§ 6:47 to 6:130		
effective settlement negotiations, § 6:81	insurance claims representative, § 6:48 to 6:81		
structured settlements, § 6:152	separate negotiations for fees,		
Mary Carter agreements, § 6:184	structured settlements,		
Maximum or minimum	§ 6:148		
evaluation of maximum claim, § 6:42	Nuisance value, offer to settle for, § 6:78		
trial uncertainty risks, minimizing,	Offers		
§ 6:7	acceptable offer not forthcoming, § 6:79		
Mediation, settlement agreement,	below fair settlement value, § 6:76		
§ 9:93 Medical hills, had faith latter \$ 6:106	conditions imposed in offer or		
Medical bills, bad faith letter, § 6:106	demand, § 6:114		
Medical examination, opportunities to settle after, § 6:90	equaling fair settlement value, § 6:75		
Medical history of claimant, § 6:56	inadmissibility of rejection of offer		
Minimums. See Maximum or mini-	or demand, § 6:117		
mum, below	nuisance value, offer to settle for,		
Misconduct, determining settlement	§ 6:78		
value of bodily injury claim,	penalties for rejection of statutory		
§ 6:24, 6:25	offer or demand, § 6:111 to 6:116		
Mismanagement risk avoidance, structured settlements, § 6:135	responding to demand counterof-		
Mock trial, § 6:94	fer, effective settlement nego-		
Money, discount for time value of,	tiations, § 6:74 to 6:81		
§ 6:45	specificity of offer or demand, § 6:115		
More serious injury, interest, § 6:183	Oppression, determining settlement		
Motions	value of bodily injury claim,		
compliance motion, § 6:175	§ 6:26		
final judgment motion, § 6:176	Orders of court, concluding and		
Motivation for settlement, § 6:2 to 6:18	enforcing the settlement, § 6:172		

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd

Other opportunities to settle, § 6:88 to 6:100

Overstating facts, avoidance of, § 6:68

Payments

fixed and determinable payments, § 6:138

lump-sum payments, structured settlements, § 6:151

periodic payments, structured settlements, § 6:151

tax-free periodic payments, structured settlements, § 6:136 to 6:141

willingness of carrier to pay something, § 6:77

Penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand, § 6:111 to 6:116

Percentages, structured settlements, § 6:150

Periodic payments, structured settlements, § 6:136 to 6:141, 6:151

Piecemeal settlements in multiple defendant cases

general treatment, § 6:118 to 6:130

economic feasibility of going to trial against remaining defendant, § 6:120

form of piecemeal settlement, § 6:129, 6:130

good-faith limitation on piecemeal settlements, § 6:127, 6:128

impact of piecemeal settlement on defendant's rights

general treatment, § **6:121 to 6:126**

compare indemnification or equitable subrogation rights of defendant, § 6:125, 6:126

good-faith settlement discharges settling defendant from liability for contribution, § 6:124

nonsettling defendants entitled to set off for amount of settlement, § 6:122, 6:123

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd

Piecemeal settlements in multiple defendant cases—Cont'd risk of "empty chair" argument to jury, § 6:119

Policy limits, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:33

Postjudgment, opportunities to settle, § 6:97 to 6:99

Post-verdict, opportunities to settle, § 6:97 to 6:99

Potential disadvantages and pitfalls for claimant, structured settlements. § 6:143

Preparation, effective settlement negotiations, § 6:65

Present value, structured settlements, **§ 6:139**

Pretrial practice and procedure appearance failure, § 10:42 attempted, § 10:63 conferences, § 10:91 to 10:93

Professionalism, effective settlement negotiations, § 6:73

Public policy, § 6:3

Purposes, concluding settlement at in-court conference, § 6:167

Rate of interest, concluding and enforcing the settlement, § 6:180

Realities of litigation, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:35

Records and recordings

concluding settlement at in-court conference, § 6:166

effective settlement negotiations, records of damages, § 6:52

Reduction of costs, § 6:6

Reformation of release, concluding and enforcing the settlement, § 6:162

Rejection

inadmissibility of rejection of offer or demand, § 6:117

penalties for rejection of statutory offer or demand, § 6:111 to 6:116

SETTLEMENT AND

COMPROMISE—Cont'd COMPROMISE—Cont'd Release. See Discharge or release, Specificity of offer or demand, § 6:115 Relevant factors affecting settlement Statutes value, § 6:22 to 6:35 cause of action against insurer, Reports of damages, effective settle-§ 6:12 ment negotiations, § 6:52 penalties for rejection of statutory Reputation of attorneys, determining offer or demand, § 6:111 to settlement value of bodily injury 6:116 claim, § 6:34 Structured settlements, special Request for dismissal, § 6:164, 6:165 considerations regarding, § 6:131 to 6:152 Rescinding compromise, § 6:182 Subrogation Reserves placed on claim, § 6:17 comparison of equitable subroga-Responses tion rights or indemnification, demand counteroffer, effective § 6:125 settlement negotiations, equitable subrogation, § 6:125, § 6:74 to 6:81 6:126 tolling of response time, § 6:116 indemnification or equitable Retirement of jury, § 6:96 subrogation rights, Review. See Appeal or review, above comparison of, § 6:125 Subscription services, determining appeal risks, avoidance of, § 6:99 settlement value of bodily injury inflation risks, structured settleclaim, § 6:38 ments, § 6:145 Sympathetic plaintiffs, determining minimizing trial uncertainty risks, settlement value of bodily injury § 6:7 claim, § 6:32 mismanagement risk avoidance, Take-it-or-leave-it demands, avoidstructured settlements, ance of, § 6:71 § 6:135 Target defendants, determining settlepiecemeal settlements in multiple ment value of bodily injury claim, § 6:30 defendant cases, risk of "empty chair" argument to **Taxation** jury, § **6:119** lump-sum settlements, § 6:140 Sample cases. See index heading periodic payments, tax-free. SAMPLE CASES § 6:136 to 6:141 Satisfaction of judgment, § 6:98 structured settlements, § 6:136 to Sending bad faith letter, § 6:101 to 6:141, 6:146 6:109 Techniques where settlement not Separate negotiations for fees, forthcoming, § 6:101 to 6:130 structured settlements, § 6:148 Termination, effective settlement negotiations, § 6:74 to 6:81 Setoff Time or date appropriate against independent defense counsel, when to negotiate tortfeasor, § 6:123 nonsettling defendants entitled to with, § 6:86 setoff for amount of settledelay. See Laches or delay, above ment, § 6:122, 6:123 discount for time value of money, Setting aside compromise, § 6:182 § 6:45

SETTLEMENT AND

settlement value of bodily injury

SETTLEMENT AND SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd COMPROMISE—Cont'd Unfair claims settlement—Cont'd Time or date—Cont'd penalties for rejection of statutory filing suit, acceptable offer not forthcoming, § 6:79 offer or demand—Cont'd rejection of offer or demand impairment of future earning generally not admissible, capacity, § 6:107 § 6:117 laches or delay. See Laches or specificity of offer or demand, delay, above § 6:115 medical history of claimant, § 6:56 tolling of response time, § 6:116 periodic payments, structured Uniqueness of claim, § 6:67 settlements, § 6:136 to 6:141, Value or valuation 6:151 bodily injury claim, settlement response time, tolling of, § 6:116 value of, § 6:22 to 6:46 tax-free periodic payments, discount for time value of money, § 6:136 to 6:141 § 6:45 tolling of response time, § 6:116 nuisance value, offer to settle for, Tips on negotiating with insurance § 6:78 claims representative, effective offer below fair settlement value, settlement negotiations, § 6:64 § 6:76 to 6:73 offer equaling fair settlement Tolling of response time, § 6:116 value, § **6:75** Trial Variations in release, concluding and delayed satisfaction of judgment, enforcing the settlement, § 6:98 § 6:158 during trial, opportunities to settle, Venue, determining settlement value § 6:95 of bodily injury claim, § 6:29, 6:44 economic feasibility of going to trial, § 6:120 Verdicts jury and jury trial. See Jury and inflationary verdicts, § 6:16 jury trial, above jury verdict sheets, determining settlement value of bodily minimizing trial uncertainty risks, injury claim, § 6:37 to 6:39 § 6:7 post-verdict, opportunities to settle, mock trial, opportunities to settle § 6:97 to 6:99 after, § 6:94 Wanton misconduct, determining Unfair claims settlement settlement value of bodily injury general treatment, § 6:110 to 6:117 claim, § 6:24, 6:25 penalties for rejection of statutory Warnings offer or demand keep client informed, § 6:80 general treatment, § 6:111 to malpractice trap, effective settle-6:116 ment negotiations, § 6:81 defendant's failure to accept structured settlements, § 6:143 to settlement, § 6:113 6:152 imposition of conditions in offer WestlawNext, determining settlement or demand, § 6:114 value of bodily injury claim, plaintiff's failure to accept § 6:40 settlement offer or demand, Willful misconduct, determining

§ 6:112

SETTLEMENT AND COMPROMISE—Cont'd

claim, § 6:24, 6:25

Willingness of carrier to pay something, § 6:77
Witness statements, § 6:55
Wrongful death and survival actions generally, § 4:204
minors, actions concerning, § 6:173

SEVERANCE OF ISSUES

Order of trial, § 12:5 to 12:9

SEVERE EMOTIONAL DISTRESS

Intentional infliction of emotional distress, § 4:143, 4:152

SEXUAL TOUCHING

Battery, § 4:115

SHERIFF'S FEES

Costs of actions, § 14:19

SHOPLIFTERS

False imprisonment, § 4:127, 4:138

SHORTENED LIFE EXPECTANCY

Prima facie case, § 12:38

SHORTENED WORK-LIFE EXPECTANCY

Damages, § 5:130

SIDEWALKS

Premises liability, § 4:184, 4:185

SIGNATURES

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:29

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Pleadings, § 7:184 to 7:190

SIMILARLY SITUATED

Class actions, § 7:120

SIMULTANEOUS FILING OF DOCUMENTS OR INFORMATION

Discovery, protective orders, § 8:227

SIX JURORS

Selecting the jury, § 11:76

SLANDER

See index heading Pleadings

SLEEPING

Selecting the jury, excusal of juror, § 11:83

SLIP AND FALL

Expert witnesses, § 3:100
Petition for damages, § 17:2
Premises liability, § 4:192
Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:230

SMALL CLAIMS

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:61

SOCIAL HOSTS

Negligence, duties of providers of alcoholic beverages, § 4:31

SOCIAL MEDIA

Initial client contact and interview, advising the client not to discuss incident on social media, § 2:14

SOCIETY, LOSS OF

Independent damages claims, § 5:221 to 5:224

SOFT TISSUE INJURIES

Rebuttal, two accidents producing soft tissue injuries, § 17:5

Summation by plaintiff, two accidents producing soft tissue damages, § 17:4

SOLE PROPRIETOR

Pleadings, § 7:204

SOLIDARY LIABILITY

Collecting the judgment, § 16:29 to 16:32

Products liability, § 4:233

SOLIDARY OBLIGATIONS

Challenging pleadings, solidary obligor defenses, § 7:295
Punitive damages, § 5:161

SOPHISTICATED USER

Products liability, § 4:223, 4:251

SPEAKING ABILITY

Opening statements, § 11:106

SPECIAL DAMAGES

Pleading items of, § 7:172 Recoverable damages, § 5:8

SPECIAL FINDINGS

Verdicts, requests, § 13:81 to 13:83

SPECIAL IMMUNITY

Products liability, § 4:237

SPECIALISTS

Expert witnesses, § 12:154, 12:161 Medical malpractice, § 4:296, 4:313 Negligence, § 4:62

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, inquiry of treating physician, § 3:16

SPECIAL MATTERS

Pleadings, § 7:165 to 7:174

SPECIAL PUBLICATIONS

Expert witnesses, location and selection, § 3:113

SPECIAL RELATIONSHIPS CREATING AFFIRMATIVE DUTIES

Negligence, § 4:52

SPECIAL STATUTES OF LIMITATIONS

See index heading Statute of Limitations

SPECIALTY CONVENTIONS

Expert witnesses, location and selection through exhibitors, § 3:116

SPECIAL VERDICTS

See index heading Verdicts

SPECIFICITY OR SPECIFICATION

Attorney-client relationship, § 2:113
Discovery, business records, § 8:179
Settlement and compromise, specificity of offer or demand, § 6:115

SPECULATION

See index heading Damages

SPEED

Arbitration and mediation, faster monetary recovery, § 9:17

SPLITTING CAUSE OF ACTION

Pleadings, § 7:176

SPOLIATION OF EVIDENCE

Discovery, § 8:261

SPORTS

Negligence, duty of school districts as to sporting events, § 4:43

SPOUSES

See index heading Husband and Wife

STAGED PHOTOGRAPHS

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:207

STAIRWAYS AND STEPS

Premises liability, construction and conditions of stairways and steps, § 4:182

STANDARD OF CARE

Appeal or review, § 15:57
Expert witnesses, § 3:98
Instructions to jury, § 13:47
Medical malpractice, § 4:295 to
4:307, 4:332

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Rebuttal, establishment of conformity to standard of care, § 12:57

STANDARDS

Appeal or review. See index heading Appeal or Review

Care. See index heading Standard of Care

Industry standards. See index heading Industry Codes or Standards

Instructions to jury, § 13:57 to 13:59

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, § 13:93, 15:44

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Review. See index heading Appeal or Review

Submitting the case, motions at close of case, § 13:9, 13:10, 13:14

STANDING

See index heading Parties

STATE

Bar referral service, initial client contact and interview, § 2:9

Conflict of laws, conflict between states, § 7:143 to 7:145

Interest on judgment, actions against state, § 14:28

Parties, state as third-party defendant, § 7:109

Secretary of State, service of process and papers, § 7:264, 7:265

STATE OF THE ART

Products liability, § 4:239, 4:264

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS

General treatment, § 7:1 to 7:58

Abandonment, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:49

Absent persons, tolling, § 7:34
Accountant liability, special statute,
§ 7:12

Accrual. See index heading Accrual of Cause of Action

Agreement or contract, tolling, § 7:43
Applicability, generally, § 7:1
Architect, special statute, § 7:14
Assault and battery, § 4:91, 4:118
Attorney malpractice, special statute,
§ 7:11

Burden of proof, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:55

Collecting the judgment, multiple defendants, § 16:40

Commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:47 to 7:58

Complaint filing, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:51, 7:52

Computation of time, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:50

Continuing torts, § 7:45, 7:46 Contract or agreement, tolling, § 7:43 Contractors, special statute, § 7:14

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS —Cont'd

Counseling plaintiff on when statute has run or is about to run, § 7:32

Counterclaim, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:53

Crossclaim, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:53

Death of party, tolling, § 7:41
Defective filing of complaint, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:52

Disability, tolling, § 7:35 to 7:37 Dismissal

involuntary dismissal, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:57

nonaction, § 7:8

voluntary dismissal, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:49

Duration of interruption, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:48

Evaluation of the case, concerns as to meritless causes, § 2:59

Failure to prosecute, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:49

General statute of limitations, § 7:2 Imprisonment, tolling, § 7:40 Incapacity, tolling, § 7:35 to 7:37 Incompetents, tolling, § 7:34

Incomplete filing of complaint, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:52

Initial client contact and interview, § 2:4

Interdicts, tolling, § 7:34

Involuntary dismissal, commencement of proceedings to stop running of statute, § 7:57

Loss of memory, tolling, § 7:38 Medical malpractice, § 4:335, 7:10 Mental incapacity, tolling, § 7:37 Meritless causes, concerns in declining, § 2:59

Professional insurance agent, § 7:6

STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS STATUTE OF LIMITATIONS -Cont'd —Cont'd Minors, tolling, § 7:34, 7:39 Tolling statute of limitations—Cont'd Negligence defense, § 4:72, 4:73 incapacity or disability, § 7:35 to 7:37 Nonsuit, commencement of proceedloss of memory, § 7:38 ings to stop running of statute, § 7:57 mental incapacity, § 7:37 Pending litigation, tolling, § 7:42 minors, § 7:39 Pleadings pending litigation, § 7:42 general treatment, § 7:219 Trustee liability, special statute, accrual of cause of action, medical § 7:15 malpractice, § 7:27 Voluntary dismissal, commencement answer, § 7:232 of proceedings to stop running commencement of proceedings to of statute, § 7:49 stop running of statute, § 7:51 **STATUTES** to 7:54, 7:56 Arbitration and mediation, § 9:3 to Postponement, § 7:33 to 7:46 9:8, 9:33 to 9:37, 9:77 Products liability, § 4:246, 4:247, 7:13, 7:30 Attorneys' fees for prevailing parties, Relation back of amendments, comstatutory basis, § 14:22 mencement of proceedings to Damages. See index heading DAMstop running of statute, § 7:54 AGES Running of statute of limitations Independent damages claims, commencement of proceedings to survivors defined in statute, stop running of statute, § 7:47 § 5:179 to 7:58 Limitation of actions. See index counseling plaintiff on when statheading Statute of Limitations ute has run or is about to run, Medical malpractice, § **4:292**, **4:293** § 7:32 Negligence. See index heading Special statutes NEGLIGENCE general treatment, § 7:9 to 7:15 Pleadings, statutory violations, accountant liability, § 7:12 § 7:211 architects, § 7:14 Products liability, § 4:209 to 4:291 attorney malpractice, § 7:11 Relevancy of evidence, violation of contractors, § 7:14 statute, § 12:79 medical malpractice, § 7:10 Repose. See index heading Statutes products liability, § 7:13 OF REPOSE trustee liability, § 7:15 Settlement and compromise. See Summary judgment, § 10:72 index heading Settlement and Suspension, § 7:33 to 7:46 Compromise Tolling statute of limitations STATUTES OF REPOSE general treatment, § 7:33 to 7:46 General treatment, § 7:1, 7:3 to 7:7:7 absent persons, incompetents, Applicability, generally, § 7:1 minors, and interdicts, § 7:34 Filing suit, § 7:3 to 7:7 agreement or contract, § 7:43 Immovables, § 7:5 death of party, § 7:41 Physicians, actions against, § 7:4 disability or incapacity, § 7:35 to 7:37 Products liability, § 4:248, 7:7

imprisonment, § 7:40

STAY OF PROCEEDINGS

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:37, 9:42 to 9:49

Discovery, stay of discovery by district attorney in related criminal matter, § 8:231

STEPS AND STAIRWAYS

Premises liability, construction and conditions of stairways and steps, § 4:182

STIPULATIONS

Discovery, stipulation by parties, § 8:121

Pretrial practice and procedure, pretrial conference, § 10:95

Selecting the jury, stipulation of jury of less than twelve, § 11:39 to 11:42

STORYBOARD

Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, § 10:105

STRAIGHT CONTINGENCY FEE AGREEMENT

Bodily injury cases, § 2:126

STRATEGY

Arbitration and mediation, § 9:16 to 9:27

Examination of witnesses, strategic considerations, § 12:116 to 12:125

STREETS

See index heading Highways and Streets

STRICT LIABILITY

Relevancy of evidence, § 12:74 Theories of liability, § 4:10, 4:13

STRIKE

Challenging pleadings, motion to strike, § 7:290

Evidence, motion to strike, § 12:98 to 12:101

Motions

challenging pleadings, § 7:290 evidence, § 12:98 to 12:101 Petition, § 7:223, 7:224

STRUCTURED SETTLEMENTS

General treatment, § 6:131 to 6:152

STRUCTURES

See index heading Buildings

STUDENTS

Negligence, § 4:38 to 4:44

STYLE

Examination of witnesses, general tips regarding style, § 12:138
Opening statements. See index heading Opening Statements

SUBJECT MATTER

Interest. See index heading Interest IN Property or Subject Matter Jurisdiction, § 7:122 to 7:127

SUBMITTING THE CASE

General treatment, § 1:13, 13:1 to 13:101

Appeal, necessity of findings in nonjury case, § 13:101

Bench trial. See Nonjury case, below Close of case, motions at, § 13:7 to 13:15

Content. See Form and content, below

Court

nonjury case. See Nonjury case, below

questions of law, § 13:1 to 13:4 role of court, § 13:1 to 13:6

sufficiency of evidence, determination by court, § 13:5, 13:6

Credibility, motions at close of case, § 13:10

Directed verdict, motions at close of case, § 13:8 to 13:12

Dismissal motion, involuntary dismissal in nonjury case, § 13:13, 13:14

Final argument. See index heading Final Argument

Findings in nonjury case, § 13:96 to 13:101

Form and content

motions at close of case, § 13:12

SUBMITTING THE CASE—Cont'd

Form and content—Cont'd verdict. See index heading VERDICTS

Instructions to jury. See index heading Instructions to Jury

Involuntary dismissal in nonjury case, motions at close of case, § 13:13, 13:14

Judgment notwithstanding verdict, motions at close of case, § 13:15

Jury

instructions to jury. See index heading Instructions to Jury questions of fact, § 13:1 to 13:4 role of jury, § 13:1 to 13:6 verdicts. See index heading VERDICTS

Mixed questions of law and fact, § 13:4

Motions at close of case, § 13:7 to 13:15

Necessity of findings in nonjury case, § 13:96 to 13:101

Noncompliance, findings in nonjury case, § 13:99

Nonjury case

findings in, § 13:96 to 13:101 involuntary dismissal motion, § 13:13, 13:14

Pleadings, role of court and jury, § 13:3

Power of court to reject submitted findings, § 13:100

Questions of law and fact, § 13:1 to 13:4

Role of court and jury, § 13:1 to 13:6 Standards, motions at close of case, § 13:9, 13:10, 13:14

Sufficiency of evidence, determination by court, § 13:5, 13:6

Timeliness, findings in nonjury case, § 13:98

Verdicts. See index heading VERDICTS

SUBPOENAS

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Duces tecum subpoena, § 8:137, 8:187

SUBPOENAS-Cont'd

Pretrial practice and procedure, final preparation, § 10:100 to 10:103
Service of, § 7:248, 10:100 to 10:103

SUBROGATION

Collecting the judgment, § 16:10, 16:11, 16:54

Damages, subrogation of collateral source, § 5:16

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Initial client contact and interview, evaluation of subrogation potential, § 2:48

Parties, subrogation claims, § 7:66
Settlement and compromise. See
index heading Settlement and
Compromise

SUBSCRIPTION

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:38

SUBSEQUENT MATTERS

Products liability investigation, subsequent remedial measures, § 3:79

Relevancy of evidence, subsequent conditions or repairs, § 12:73 to 12:76

"SUBSTANTIAL FACTOR"

Negligence, cause-in-fact, § 4:5, 4:66, 4:68

Prima facie case, duty risk causation, § 12:32

SUBSTANTIAL RELATIONSHIP

Negligence, legal cause requires substantial relationship, § **4:69**

SUBSTANTIVE MATTERS

Conflict of laws, § 7:145

SUBSTITUTES OR SUBSTITUTIONS

Discovery, option to produce business records as substitute for answer, § 8:178, 8:179

Pretrial practice and procedure, parties, § 10:43 to 10:46

SUBSTITUTES OR

SUBSTITUTIONS—Cont'd

Selecting the jury, substitution with alternate, § 11:81 to 11:83

SUCCESSOR LIABILITY

Products liability, § 4:234

SUDDEN EMERGENCIES

Negligence, § 4:77

SUE OR BE SUED

Capacity of parties, § 7:62 Pleadings, § 7:166

SUFFERING

See index heading Pain and Suffering

SUFFICIENCY OR INSUFFICIENCY

Appeal or review, § 15:63

Assault, words alone insufficient, § **4:99**

Damages, verdict that fails to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as matter of law, § 5:104

Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Expert witnesses, sufficiency of facts in hypothetical question to enable expert to form opinion, § 12:183

Final argument. See index heading Final Argument

Instructions to jury. See index heading Instructions to Jury

Medical malpractice, adequacy of damages, § 4:326

New trial, damages, § 15:17

Pleadings, sufficiency of allegations in petition, § 7:222

Pretrial practice and procedure, review of sufficiency of discovery, § 10:49 to 10:58

Products liability. See index heading Products Liability

Service of process and papers, claim of insufficiency of service or citation, § 7:249

Submitting the case, sufficiency of evidence, § 13:5, 13:6

SUFFICIENCY OR

INSUFFICIENCY—Cont'd

Summary judgment, sufficient admission of negligence in pleadings, § 10:70

SUMMARY JUDGMENT

General treatment, § 10:67 to 10:87

Admission of negligence in pleadings, sufficient, § 10:70

Affidavits

discovery. See Discovery, below malpractice case, lack of expert's affidavit, § 10:75

motion and affidavits, § 10:80

opposition affidavits used in discovery, § 10:78

Appeal from denial of summary judgment, § 10:87

Bad faith, § 10:85

Burden of proof & burden of producing evidence, § 10:83

Challenging pleadings, summary judgment motion, § 7:292

Comparative fault as matter of law, § 10:73

Continuances, § 10:22

Damages, partial summary judgment, § 10:77

Discovery

opposition affidavits used in discovery, § 10:78

supporting documents, § 10:81

Discovery materials, § 10:81

Disputed factual issues, § 10:68 to 10:70

Entitlement to judgment as matter of law, § 10:71 to 10:75

Expert witnesses, lack of expert's affidavit in malpractice case, **§ 10:75**

Limitations

statute of limitations, § 10:72 use to limit issues to be tried, § 10:76, 10:77

Malpractice case, lack of expert's affidavit in, § 10:75

Material issue of fact, § 10:69

SUMMARY JUDGMENT—Cont'd

Matter of law

comparative fault as, § 10:73 entitlement to judgment as, § 10:71 to 10:75

Motion, § 10:80

Negligence in pleadings, sufficient admission of, § 10:70

Opposition affidavits used in discovery, § 10:78

Partial summary judgment, § 10:76, 10:77, 17:53

Pleadings, sufficient admission of negligence in, § 10:70

Pretrial practice and procedure, generally, § 10:67 to 10:87

Procedure, generally, § **10:79 to 10:86**

Release, § 10:74

Response in opposition, § 10:84

Ruling by the court, $\S 10:85$

Statute of limitations, § 10:72

Sufficient admission of negligence in pleadings, § 10:70

Supporting documents, § 10:81 Time or date

filings and hearings, § 10:22 statute of limitations, § 10:72

SUMMARY PROCEEDINGS

Pleadings, § 7:150

SUMMATION

See index heading Final Argument

SUPERVISION

Negligence, school's duty as to supervision of students, § 4:40, 4:41

SUPPLEMENTATION AND SUPPLEMENTAL MATTERS

Attorney setting up client's file, supplemental file added as case grows, § 2:201

Collecting the judgment, supplemental proceedings, § 16:19 to 16:26

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Instructions to jury, § 13:72

SUPPLEMENTATION AND SUPPLEMENTAL MATTERS

-Cont'd

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Service of process and papers, supplementary rules of service, § 7:271

SUPPORT, LOSS OF

Independent damages claims, § 5:195, 5:204, 5:215 to 5:220

SURGEONS

See index heading Physicians and Surgeons

SURPLUSAGE

Presentation of evidence, § 12:111

SURPRISE

New trial, § 15:18

SURRENDER

Conversion, refusal to surrender chattel, § 4:166

SURROUNDING CONDITIONS

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, information to elicit by witness statement, § 3:62

SURVEILLANCE VIDEOS

Discovery, § 8:37, 8:67

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:122

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:202 to 12:206

SURVEY OF ACCIDENT SCENE

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, § 3:33, 3:34

SURVIVAL

Actions. See index heading Wrong-FUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL

Chance of. See index heading Lost Chance of Survival

SURVIVAL, LOSS OF CHANCE OF

Instructions to jury, § 13:55

SURVIVING SPOUSE

Independent damages claims, § 5:197

SUSCEPTIBILITY

Evidence, § 12:65

SUSPENSION

Appeal or review, time of suspensive appeal, § 15:75

Statute of limitations, § 7:33 to 7:46

SYMPATHY

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:32

TACTICAL CONSIDERATIONS

See index heading Strategy

TAKE-IT-OR-LEAVE-IT DEMANDS

Settlement and compromise, § 6:71

TANGIBLE EVIDENCE

Discovery, identification, § 8:38

TAPE RECORDINGS

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:195

TARGET DEFENDANTS

Settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:30

TAXATION

Attorney-client relationship, client authorization to obtain tax records, § 2:245

Discovery, tax records, § 8:34

Prima facie case, tax returns as proof of lost earnings, § 12:39

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

TAXATION OF COSTS

General treatment, § 14:15 to 14:20

TEACHERS

Negligence, students, § 4:40 to 4:42, 4:44

TECHNICAL MATTERS

Expert witnesses, technical knowledge required, § 12:154

TECHNICAL MATTERS—Cont'd

Opening statements, explanation of technical matters, § 11:94, 11:95

Selecting the jury, technical background, § 11:55

TELEPHONES

Attorney-client relationship, letter to claimant confirming consultation appointment and preliminary phone advice, § 2:229

Discovery, deposition by telephone, § 8:122, 8:143

Expert witnesses, initial contact, § 3:128

Initial client contact and interview, preliminary phone advice, § 2:12 to 2:19

TEMPORARY RESTRAINING ORDER

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, temporary restraining order as precautionary measure, § 3:72

TERMINATION

Attorney-client relationship, quantum meruit recovery where contract does not provide for early termination, § 2:138 to 2:143

Damages, termination of employment as voluntary, § 5:88

Discovery, motion for termination of depositions, § 8:149, 8:150

Medical malpractice, termination of physician-patient relationship, § 4:314

Settlement and compromise, effective settlement negotiations, § 6:74 to 6:81

TESTIMONY

See index heading WITNESSES

TESTS AND EXPERIMENTS

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Examination of witnesses, testing witness' ability to perceive, § 12:129

TESTS AND EXPERIMENTS

—Cont'd

Independent damages claims, guidelines to test recovery, § 5:234 to 5:239

Medical malpractice, notification of patient of result of test, § 4:311

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Prelitigation investigations and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Pretrial practice and procedure, thoroughly tested product, § 10:127

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading Real or Demonstrative Evidence

Submitting the case, determination of sufficiency of evidence by court, § 13:6

THEORIES

Liability. See index heading Theories of Liability

Pleadings, § 7:159

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

THEORIES OF LIABILITY

General treatment, § 1:3, 4:1 to 4:338

Assault and battery. See index heading Assault and Battery

Comparative fault. See index heading Comparative Fault

Conversion. See index heading Conversion

Death actions. See index heading Wrongful Death and Survival

Emotional distress

intentional infliction. See index heading Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress

negligent infliction of, § 4:82 to 4:87

False imprisonment. See index heading False Imprisonment

THEORIES OF LIABILITY —Cont'd

Intentional infliction of emotional distress. See index heading Intentional Infliction of Emotional Distress

Intentional torts. See index heading Intentional Torts

Medical malpractice. See index heading Medical Malpractice

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, determination of theories of liability, § 3:18

Premises liability. See index heading Premises Liability

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Strict liability, § 4:10, 4:13

Wrongful death and survival. See index heading Wrongful Death and Survival

THERAPEUTIC PRIVILEGE

Medical malpractice, § 4:336

THIRD PARTIES

General treatment, § 7:101 to 7:112

All or part of claim, necessity of liability for, § 7:110

Assault and battery, defense of others, § 4:119

Challenging pleadings, § 7:294

Directed verdicts in relation to claims of, § 7:111

Discovery, privileges and presence of third person, § 8:50

Evaluation of the case, probability of establishing third party liability, § 2:69

Failure to bring in, § 7:112

Initial client contact and interview, identification of third party joint tortfeasors or indemnitors, § 2:29

Joinder of state as third-party defendant, § 7:109

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

THIRD PARTIES—Cont'd

Order of trial, third party defendants, § 12:4

Practice, third party, § 7:101 to 7:112
Premises liability, criminal acts of third persons, § 4:197

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:47, 10:48

THREATS

Assault and battery. See index heading Assault and Battery

Negligence, psychiatric care professionals, § 4:35, 4:36

TIME OR DATE

Appeal or review. See index heading Appeal or Review

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

Assault and battery. See index heading Assault and Battery

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Burden of proof. See index heading Burden of Proof

Challenging pleadings, time to plead exception, § 7:286

Collecting the judgment, time for commencement, § 16:38

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Day in the life video. See index heading Day in the Life Video

Deadlines. See index heading Deadlines

Default and default judgment, time for default judgment, § 7:311

Delay. See index heading Laches or Delay

Directed verdict motion, § 12:44

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Disqualification of judge, timing of motion, § 11:35

Duration. See index heading Duration

TIME OR DATE—Cont'd

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Evidence. See index heading Evi-DENCE

Expert witnesses, time to employ, § 3:104

Filing suit, time computation, § 7:50 Final argument, time to make objections, § 13:32

Future matters. See index heading Future Matters

History. See index heading History Independent damages claims, discount to present value, § 5:206

Instructions to jury, time allowed for review of, § 13:64

Interest on judgment, accrual from date of judicial demand, § 14:27 to 14:30

Joinder of parties, § 7:90

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict, time for filing motion, § 15:32, 15:41

Jurisdiction. See index heading Juris-

Laches or delay. See index heading Laches or Delay

Medical malpractice, state of medical knowledge at time of treatment, § 4:301

New trial motion, § 15:21

Opening statements, time for presenting, § 11:86

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-INGS

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Prospective matters. See index heading Future Matters

Recusal of judge, timing of motion, § 11:35

TIME OR DATE—Cont'd

Relation back. See index heading Relation Back

Selecting the jury, late juror, § 11:84 Service of process and papers, time for request of service, § 7:245

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Statute of limitations. See index heading Statute of Limitations

Submitting the case, timeliness, § 13:98

Subsequent matters. See index heading Subsequent Matters

Summary judgment. See index heading Summary Judgment

Trial, scheduling trial, § 11:2, 11:3, 11:11

TITLE AND OWNERSHIP

Conversion, assertion of ownership, § 4:160

Discovery, own statement of party or person, § 8:25

Disqualification of assigned trial judge, ownership interest in defendant, § 11:31

Negligence, duties of owners of land, § 4:27 to 4:29

Sample cases, escalator accident, plaintiff's interrogatories and request for production to building owner and operator, § 17:21

TOLLING

Settlement and compromise, response time, § 6:116

Statute of limitations. See index heading Statute of Limitations

TRADE SECRETS

Discovery, protective orders, § 8:226

TRAINS

See index heading RAILROADS

TRANSCRIPT

Discovery, submission to deponent, § 8:151 to 8:153

TRAVEL EXPENSES

Discovery, travel expense as excessive, § 8:213

TREATING PHYSICIAN

Discovery, privileges, § 8:71 Prelitigation investigation and analysis, speaking with treating physician, § 3:13 to 3:16

TREATMENT

See index heading Medical Care or Treatment

TRESPASSERS

Negligence, duties owed by possessors and owners of land, § 4:28

Premises liability, § 4:194 Rebuttal, § 12:55

TRIAL

General treatment, § 1:11, 11:1 to 11:116

Absence of counsel, § 11:18
Acceleration, exceptional, § 11:3
Additional evidence, § 11:15
Anticipating scheduling conflicts,
§ 11:1 to 11:6

Arbitration and mediation, de novo trial right, § 9:13

Assigned trial judge. See index heading Disqualification of Assigned Trial Judge

Attorneys

opening statements. See index heading Opening Statements scheduling trial. See Scheduling trial, below

Book, pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:128 to 10:137

Calendaring the case, § 11:1 to 11:6 Challenging pleadings, trial of exceptions, § 7:287

Completion of discovery, § 11:13 Consolidation of trials, § 11:20 to 11:22

Continuances

general treatment, § 11:8 to 11:19 for detailed treatment see index heading Continuances

TRIAL—Cont'd	TRIAL—Cont'd		
Damages. See index heading Dam-	Scheduling trial—Cont'd		
AGES	acceleration, exceptional, § 11:3		
Discovery. See index heading	additional evidence, § 11:15		
DISCOVERY	anticipating scheduling conflicts,		
Discretionary continuances, § 11:9	§ 11:1 to 11:6		
Disqualification of assigned trial judge. See index heading	attorneys		
Disqualification of Assigned	absence of counsel, § 11:18		
Trial Judge	duty of attorney to stay abreast of calendar, § 11:6		
Duty of attorney to stay abreast of	notice to, § 11:5		
calendar, § 11:6	unpreparedness of counsel,		
Evidence, additional evidence,	§ 11:14		
§ 11:15	calendaring the case, § 11:1 to		
Hearing, motion for continuance and, § 11:19	11:6		
Insurance coverage, § 11:25	completion of discovery, § 11:13		
Judges. See index heading	consolidation of trials, § 11:20 to		
Disqualification of Assigned	11:22		
Trial Judge	continuances, § 11:8 to 11:19		
Jury and jury trial. See index heading Jury and Jury Trial	discovery, need to complete, § 11:13		
Length of trial, need to estimate,	discretionary continuances, § 11:9		
§ 11:7	duty of attorney to stay abreast of		
List. See Scheduling trial, below	calendar, § 11:6		
Mock trial. See index heading Mock TRIAL	evidence, additional evidence, § 11:15		
Motion for continuance and hearing,	hearing, motion for, § 11:19		
§ 11:19	insurance coverage, § 11:25		
New trial. See index heading New Trial	length of trial, need to estimate, § 11:7		
Notebook checklist, pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:145	motion for continuance and hearing, § 11:19		
Notice to attorneys, § 11:5	notice to attorneys, § 11:5		
Opening statements. See index head-	peremptory continuances, § 11:10		
ing Opening Statements	placing case on calendar, § 11:4 to		
Peremptory continuances, § 11:10	11:6		
Placing case on calendar, § 11:4 to 11:6	separation of trials, § 11:20, 11:23 to 11:25		
Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-	time, § 11:2, 11:3, 11:11		
INGS	unavailability of witness, § 11:16,		
Posttrial motions. See index heading Posttrial Motions	11:17		
	unpreparedness of counsel, § 11:14		
Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice	witnesses, unavailability of, § 11:16, 11:17		
and Procedure	Selecting the jury. See index heading		
Scheduling trial	Selecting the Jury		
general treatment, § 11:1 to 11:25	Separate trials. See index heading		
absence of counsel, § 11:18	SEPARATE TRIALS		

TRIAL—Cont'd

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Time, scheduling trial, § 11:2, 11:3, 11:11

Unavailability of witness, scheduling trial, § 11:16, 11:17

Unpreparedness of counsel, § 11:14

TRUSTS AND TRUSTEES

Collecting the judgment, trust account, § 16:51 to 16:54

Damages, reversionary trusts, § 5:24
Filing suit, trustee liability, § 7:15
Sample cases. See index heading
SAMPLE CASES

TUTORSHIP

Appointments

orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:39

petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:38

Letters of tutorship, § 17:40

Orders appointing tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:39

Petition for appointment of tutrix over minor plaintiffs, § 17:38

TWELVE JURORS

Selecting the jury, § 11:77

ULTERIOR PURPOSE

Service of process and papers, § 7:276

ULTIMATE ISSUE

Expert witnesses, § 12:185

UNAVOIDABLY UNSAFE

Products liability, defense, § 4:256

UNBORN CHILDREN

Independent damages claims, § 5:187

UNDERINSURED OR UNINSURED

Collecting the judgment, § 16:18

UNDERSTANDING

Attorney-client relationship, need for understanding of employment

UNDERSTANDING—Cont'd

agreement by client, § 2:108, 2:109

Selecting the jury, understanding burden of proof, § 11:68

UNEMPLOYMENT

Damages, unemployed claimants, § 5:67, 5:78 to 5:84

UNINCORPORATED ASSOCIATIONS

Service of process and papers, § 7:260

UNINSURED OR UNDERINSURED

Collecting the judgment, § 16:18

UNION CONTRACTS

Prima facie case, proof of lost earnings, § 12:39

UNIQUENESS OF CLAIM

Settlement and compromise, § 6:67

UNIVERSITIES AND COLLEGES

Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts, § 3:112

UNLAWFULNESS

False imprisonment, § 4:131

UNREASONABLE FEES

Attorneys, § 2:119

UNREASONABLE RISK OF HARM

Appeal or review, § 15:59 Premises liability, § 4:178

UNSIGNED

Deposition, § 8:153 Pleadings, § 7:185

UNWANTED PREGNANCY

Medical malpractice, § 4:324

USEFUL LIFE

Products liability, § 4:266

VACATION

Arbitration award, § 9:63 to 9:70, 9:76

VALUE OR VALUATION

Damages. See index heading Dam-

Discovery, value of case, § 8:84 to 8:86

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

VARIANCE IN NAME

Parties, § 7:64

VEHICLES

See index heading Automobiles and Other Motor Vehicles

VENUE

General treatment, § 7:137 to 7:140 Change of venue, § 7:139, 7:140

Evaluation of the case, § 2:53

Exceptions, § 7:138

Filing suit, generally, § 7:137 to 7:140

Initial client contact and interview, § 2:53

Motion for change of venue, § 7:139, 7:140

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:29, 6:44

VERDICTS

General treatment, § 13:74 to 13:86 Acceptance or rejection of verdict,

§ 13:87 to 13:95

Additur, § 13:94, 13:95

Attorneys, presence of counsel when verdict rendered, § 13:84

Consent of opposing party, remittitur or additur, § 13:95

Consistency or inconsistency resubmission of issues, § 13:87 special findings and general verdict, inconsistency between, § 13:83

VERDICTS—Cont'd

Damages, failure to include compensation for pain and suffering inadequate as matter of law, § 5:104

Directed verdict. See index heading Directed Verdict

Distinctions, general and special verdicts, § 13:75

Entry of judgment. See index heading Entry of Judgment

Expert witnesses, location and selection of experts through jury verdict sheets, § 3:109

Form of verdict, generally, § 13:74 to 13:86

Framing issues submitted for special verdicts, § 13:77 to 13:80

General verdicts

general treatment, § 13:74 to 13:76

entry of judgment, § 14:3 special findings and general verdict, inconsistency between, § 13:83

Inconsistency. See Consistency or inconsistency, above

Judgment notwithstanding the verdict. See index heading Judgment Notwithstanding the Verdict

Modification of verdict, § 13:87 to 13:95

New trial. See index heading New Trial

Objections, § 13:79

Omission as waiver of jury trial, § 13:78

Polling of jury, § 13:85, 13:86 Presence of counsel when verdict rendered, § 13:84

Ouotient verdict, § 13:88

Refusal of court to tender issue for special verdict, § 13:80

Rejection or acceptance of verdict, § 13:87 to 13:95

Remittitur, § 13:94, 13:95

Requests

remittitur or additur of verdict, § 13:94, 13:95

VERDICTS—Cont'd

Requests—Cont'd special findings, § 13:81 to 13:83

Resubmission of issues, § 13:87

Right to poll jury, § 13:85, 13:86

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Special findings, requests, § 13:81 to 13:83

Special verdicts

general treatment, § 13:74 to 13:76

entry of judgment, § 14:3

framing issues submitted for special verdicts, § 13:77 to 13:80

Submitting the case, generally, § 13:74 to 13:95

Waiver of jury trial, omission as, § 13:78

VERIFICATION

Initial client contact and interview, verification of police and other accident reports, § 2:44

Pleadings, § 7:182, 7:183

VICARIOUS LIABILITY

Collecting the judgment distinguished from vicarious liability theories, § 16:30

VIDEOTAPES

Day in the life video. See index heading Day in the Life Video

Discovery. See index heading DISCOVERY

Initial client contact and interview, video of, § 2:37

Opening statements, practice, § 11:115

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, accident scene, § 3:32

Pretrial practice and procedure, day in the life or surveillance videos, **§ 10:122**

Real or demonstrative evidence. See index heading Real or Demonstrative Evidence

VIDEOTAPES—Cont'd

Surveillance videos. See index heading Surveillance Videos

VIEW BY JURY

See index heading Jury View

VIOLATIONS

Arbitration award, violation of due process, § 9:62

Discovery sanctions, violation of requirements as to signing of papers, \$ 8:248

Examination of witnesses, violation of exclusion order, § 12:121

Pleadings. See index heading PLEAD-INGS

Relevancy of evidence, violation of statute, § 12:79

VIOLENCE

See index heading Force or Violence

VISIBILITY

Negligence, vehicular visibility, § **4:60**

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:229

VISIT

Initial client contact and interview, advising client to visit doctor immediately, § 2:15

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, visit to scene of accident, § 3:8 to 3:11

VOIR DIRE

See index heading Selecting the Jury

VOLUNTARY OR INVOLUNTARY MATTERS

Damages, voluntary termination of employment, § 5:88

Discovery, voluntary or involuntary disclosure, § 8:58, 8:59

False imprisonment, voluntary restraint defense, § 4:137

Filing suit. See index heading Filing Suit

Firefighters, negligence of volunteer firefighters, § 4:51

VOLUNTARY OR INVOLUNTARY MATTERS—Cont'd

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Submitting the case, involuntary dismissal in nonjury case, § 13:13, 13:14

WAGES OR COMPENSATION

Attorneys' fees. See index heading Attorneys' Fees

Damages. See index heading Dam-AGES

Diminished earnings. See index heading Diminished Earnings

Expert witnesses, wage and economic loss calculations by economist, § 3:102

Future earnings. See index heading Future Earnings

Impairment of earning capacity. See index heading Impairment of Earning Capacity

Independent damages claims, loss of earnings, § 5:191

Initial client contact and interview, earnings history, § 2:43

Loss of earnings

attorney-client relationship, lost earnings as compensable damages, § 2:175

damages. See index heading Damages

future earnings, proof of loss of, § 5:69 to 5:77

independent damages claims, § 5:191

initial client contact and interview, lost earnings to date, § 2:43

prima facie case, § 12:39

settlement and compromise, § 6:107

Products liability. See index heading PRODUCTS LIABILITY

Settlement and compromise, § 6:107

WAIVER OR ESTOPPEL

Arbitration pursuant to private agreements, § 9:47, 9:48, 9:57

Battery, waiver of defense, § 4:118

WAIVER OR ESTOPPEL—Cont'd

Challenging pleadings, waiver of defenses, § 7:298

Collecting the judgment, waiver of insurance, § 16:14

Conversion, § 4:170

Discovery, waiver of privileges, § 8:57 to 8:62, 8:195

Disqualification of assigned trial judge, § 11:38

Evaluation of the case, waiver of disqualification for conflicts of interest, § 2:104

Evidence, presentation of, § 12:90

Examination of witnesses, waiver of privilege in malpractice case, § 12:136

Final argument, waiver of objection, § 13:33

Instructions to jury, waiver of error, § 13:61

Jurisdiction, waiver of objections, § 7:130

Parties, waiver of capacity, § 7:70

Pleadings, waiver of jury trial, § 7:194, 7:195

Verdict, omission as waiver of jury trial, § 13:78

WANTON MISCONDUCT

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:24, 6:25

WARNINGS

Negligence. See index heading Negligence

Prelitigation investigation and analysis, § 3:85 to 3:87

Premises liability, licensees, § 4:193

Products liability. See index heading Products Liability

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

WARRANTIES

Products liability, nonconformity to express warranty, § 4:227, 4:228

WATERCRAFT

Service regarding operation of by nonresident, § 7:270

WEALTH OF DEFENDANT

Final argument, § 13:22

WEATHER

Real or demonstrative evidence, records of weather conditions, § 12:218

WESTLAWNEXT

Expert witnesses, location and selection, § 3:107

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:40

WHISTLEBLOWERS

Negligence, duties owed by employers, § 4:24

WIFE

See index heading Husband and Wife

WILLFUL MISCONDUCT

Settlement and compromise, determining settlement value of bodily injury claim, § 6:24, 6:25

WITHDRAWAL

Attorney-client relationship, fees in event of premature attorney discharge or withdrawal, § 2:135 to 2:143

Pleadings, withdrawal of demand for jury trial, § 7:193

"WITH RESERVATION OF RIGHTS"

Evaluation of the case, conflict affecting representation of insured defendants from defense, § 2:98

WITNESSES

Adverse parties or witnesses. See index heading Adverse Parties OR WITNESSES

Arbitration and mediation. See index heading Arbitration and Mediation

WITNESSES—Cont'd

Attorney-client relationship. See index heading Attorney-Client Relationship

Calling. See index heading Calling Witnesses

Credibility of witness. See index heading Credibility of Witness

Cross-examination. See index heading Cross-examination

Damages. See index heading DAM-AGES

Discovery. See index heading Discovery

Disqualification of trial judge. See index heading Disqualification of Assigned Trial Judge

Evaluation of the case. See index heading Evaluation of the Case

Examination of witnesses. See index heading Examination of Witnesses

Exhibits, introduction into testimony, § 12:190 to 12:193

Expert witnesses. See index heading Expert Witnesses

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

Initial client contact and interview, identification of witnesses, § 2:30

Interest on judgment, expert witness fees, § 14:30

Medical witnesses. See index heading Medical Witnesses

New trial, witness testimony, § 15:26

Prelitigation investigation and analysis. See index heading Prelitigation Investigation and Analysis

Pretrial practice and procedure. See index heading Pretrial Practice AND Procedure

Products liability. See index heading Products Liability

Real or demonstrative evidence, day in the life or surveillance videos, § 12:205, 12:206

Selecting the jury, acquaintance with witnesses, § 11:58

WITNESSES—Cont'd

Settlement and compromise, witness statements, § 6:55

WORDS AND PHRASES

Assault, insufficiency of words alone, § 4:99

Definitions. See index heading Definitions

WORK, LABOR, OR SERVICES

Damages, housekeeping services, § 5:68

Independent damages claims. See index heading Independent Damages Claims

Selecting the jury, service on similar case, § 11:59

WORK DISABILITY PROGRAMS

Damages, § 5:96

WORKERS' COMPENSATION

Attorney-client relationship, client interview sheet, § 2:231

WORK-LIFE EXPECTANCY

Damages, work-life expectancy shortened, § 5:130

WORK PAPERS

Pretrial practice and procedure, § 10:12

WORK-PRODUCT PRIVILEGE

Discovery, § 8:63 to 8:71

WRONGFUL

Birth. See index heading Wrongful Birth

Conception, medical malpractice, § 4:324

Death. See index heading Wrongful Death and Survival

Life, medical malpractice, § 4:325

Pregnancy, medical malpractice, § **4:324**

Seizure, collecting the judgment, § 16:28

WRONGFUL BIRTH

Damages, § 5:103 Medical malpractice, § 4:325

WRONGFUL DEATH AND SURVIVAL

Accrual of cause of action, § 7:31

Causation, § 4:202

Code provisions, § 4:199

Compromise, § **4:204**

Compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Damages. See index heading DAM-AGES

Distinction between actions, § 4:199

Distribution of recovery, § 4:205

Filing suit, § 7:31

Independent damages claims. See index heading Damages

Joinder of parties, § 7:95

Parties

joinder of parties, § 7:95

survival actions, generally, § **4:206** wrongful death actions, generally,

§ 4:200

Prescription

survival, § 4:207

wrongful death, § 4:201

Proof, § 4:202

Release, § 4:204

Sample cases. See index heading Sample Cases

Settlement, § 4:204

Settlement and compromise. See index heading Settlement and Compromise

Survival actions, generally, § 4:206 to 4:208

Theory of liability, generally, § 4:199 to 4:208

Wrongful death actions, generally, § 4:199 to 4:205

X-RAYS

Real or demonstrative evidence, § 12:213, 12:214